A LECTURE
ON THE
GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION
OF
THE CREE LANGUAGE,
DELIVERED BY
THE VEN. ARCHDEACON HUNTER, M.A.
(LATE ARCHDEACON OF CUMBERLAND, RUPERT'S LAND, AND NOW
VICAR OF ST. MATTHEW'S, EATWATER, W.).
BEFORE THE
INSTITUTE OF RUPERT'S LAND,
at the
COURT HOUSE, FORT GARRY, RED RIVER SETTLEMENT:
ON THE 2ND APRIL, 1862.
THE RIGHT REVEREND
THE LORD BISHOP OF RUPERT'S LAND,
president of the Institute, in the chair.

Also
Paradigms of the Cree Verb,
WITH ITS
VARIOUS CONJUGATIONS, MOODS, TENSES, INFLECTIONS, &c.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE,
GREAT QUEEN STREET, LINCOLN'S-INN FIELDS.
1875.
A KEY TO THE ORTHOGRAPHY.

VOWEL SOUNDS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sound</th>
<th>Phoneme</th>
<th>Example</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a̅</td>
<td>a</td>
<td>a in hate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>a</td>
<td>far</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e</td>
<td>e</td>
<td>me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>pin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i̅</td>
<td>i̅</td>
<td>thine (when final)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>o̅</td>
<td>o̅</td>
<td>oo in moon, move</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>u</td>
<td>u</td>
<td>but, tub</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>u̅</td>
<td>u̅</td>
<td>pure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ow</td>
<td>ow</td>
<td>now</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

CONSONANTS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sound</th>
<th>Phoneme</th>
<th>Example</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>g</td>
<td>g</td>
<td>g in get</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h</td>
<td>h</td>
<td>hard, hat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k</td>
<td>k</td>
<td>keg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m</td>
<td>m</td>
<td>me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n</td>
<td>n</td>
<td>net</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p</td>
<td>p</td>
<td>put</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>s</td>
<td>s</td>
<td>sin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t</td>
<td>t</td>
<td>time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w</td>
<td>w</td>
<td>w in was</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>y</td>
<td>y</td>
<td>y your</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>y̅</td>
<td>y̅</td>
<td>y my (when final)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ch</td>
<td>ch</td>
<td>much, chicken</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kw</td>
<td>kw</td>
<td>awkward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>st</td>
<td>st</td>
<td>stick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pw</td>
<td>pw</td>
<td>upward</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

REMARKS.

(‘)-An aspirate or breathing, generally followed by the letters k, t, and ch. It is also used in the locative case; as, waskaähikun, “a house,” waskaähikunk, “in a house”; weneepâk, “a lake”; weneepâkook, “in or on a lake.” It also marks the distinction between the personal pronoun second person, ke for këya, and the particle kë, which is the sign of the perfect tense.

Wë, is a particle expressing a wish or desire, the sign of the optative mood.

Gà, is the sign of the future tense, used only in the indicative mood.

Kà, is the relative pronoun.

Kà, is the sign of the future tense, used only in the subjunctive mood.

Këta, is a sign of the future tense.

Pà, is a particle signifying “to come.”

M, is sometimes used to signify possession.
EXTRACT FROM THE "NOR-WESTER," RED RIVER SETTLEMENT.

INSTITUTE OF RUPERT’S LAND.

The first meeting held at the Court House, Fort Garry, 2nd April, 1862. On the wall there was spread an immense sheet, 10 feet by 4, showing the various Conjugations, Moods and Inflections of the Cree Verb, and intended to illustrate one of the papers read on that day.

The Ven. Archdeacon Hunter, M.A., read a paper on the Cree Language, of great and permanent value. Its intrinsic worth is such that if it attain no wider publicity than the reading of it before the Institute, the loss will be very great to the fair fame alike of the Institute and the talented author. It was a thorough and masterly analysis of the Cree Language, by one whose acquaintance with the principles of language in general eminently fits him for the task. The Cree has, of course, much in common with other languages; but it has also many peculiarities which the Archdeacon expounded very clearly and satisfactorily. These characteristic features possess great value in a philological point of view, and we are not sure but they would, in able hands, aid materially in establishing some conclusions regarding the distinctive cast of the Indian mind, as well as regarding certain linguistic theories as yet not settled by philologists. The Archdeacon’s mode of treatment was perspicuous and systematic—scientific, we might indeed say—and for this reason his paper, which otherwise might have been intolerably dull and unintelligible, was delightfully interesting. The Archdeacon digressed somewhat into the domain of comparative philology, and interested his hearers by mentioning several points of similarity between the Cree on the one hand, and the English, Latin, Greek and Hebrew on the other. The coincidences were remarkable, and we doubt not their number might be almost indefinitely increased were attention directed to the subject. We may analyse this paper at length some other time.
A LECTURE
ON THE
GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION
OF
THE CREE LANGUAGE.

Since the year 1844 my attention has been more or less directed to the Cree Language; and the more familiar I have become with its grammatical construction—so peculiar and unique, and yet so regular and systematic—the more I have been impressed with the beauty, order, and precision of the language used by the Indians around us. Although they may rank low in the scale of civilization, yet they carry about with them a Vocabulary and a Grammar which challenge and invite, and will amply repay the acumen and analytical powers of the most learned Philologist. If a Council of Grammarians, assembled from among the most eminent in all nations, had after years of labour propounded a new scheme of language, they could scarcely have elaborated a system more regular, beautiful, and symmetrical, than the one we are invited to glance at for a few moments this afternoon.

The time allotted to me will only permit a mere glance at the language; to do anything like full justice to my theme, and enlarge upon the subject in all its vast and minute ramifications, would occupy too much of your time, and, instead of drawing up a paper, I should require to prepare a volume. With so large a subject the difficulty is, not in the want, but in the superabundance of matter. My humble endeavour must be to select and combine the salient points, and present them in as interesting a form as the subject will admit.

The Cree tribe, of whose language I purpose to give a faint outline this afternoon, forms a portion of the great Algonquin nation, "a nation which, in its different dialects," as Mr. Howse remarks, "is dispersed over a vast extent of country—from Pennsylvania, south, to Churchill River, in Hudson's Bay, north, or twenty degrees of latitude; from Labrador and the Atlantic, east, to the Mississippi, west; from Hudson's Bay, east, to the Rocky Mountains, west—that is, in its greatest width (55° to 115°) sixty degrees of longitude."

Dr. Prichard, in his Researches into the Physical History of Mankind,

* Joseph Howse, Esq., F.R.G.S., "A Grammar of the Cree Language; with which is combined, an Analysis of the Chippeway Dialect."
speaks of "the Knistinaux, or Klistinos, or Kristinaux, by abbreviation Crees, as the most northern tribe of the Algonquin family. Bounded on the north by the Athabascas, they reach, partly by recent conquests, from Hudson's Bay to the Rocky Mountains. In the western tract of that country, and near the Saskatchewan, they are interspersed among tribes of the Assiniboins. They are spread northward as far as Lake Athabasca. On the south they are bounded by Chippeways and Algonquins. The people near Hudson's Bay called southern Indians are of this nation. The name of Knistinaux originally belonged to a tribe near Lake Winnipeg. It is now widely extended to all the tribes who speak dialects nearly related."

From these extracts it will be seen how extensively the Algonquin Language, of which the Cree is a dialect, is spoken. The Cree I should regard as the principal tribe of the Algonquin nation, and occupying the greatest extent of country. From longitude 75° to 115°, that is, forty degrees of longitude, and from latitude 49° to 60°, that is, eleven degrees of latitude, the language of this tribe, with slight variations, is more or less spoken.

The fact that the Rev. E. A. Watkins, now labouring among the Crees on the banks of the Siskachewun, first acquired his knowledge of the language among the Crees on the East Main, in James's Bay, is a striking illustration of the extent of country over which this dialect prevails. There are some slight differences in the use of words in the several districts, and the letter y, used by the Plain Crees, in some words is changed into th, n, l, and r; as in the following examples:

**Personal Pronouns.**

I. Thou. He.

neya, keya, weya, used by the Plain Indians.

netha, ketha, wetha, " " English River Indians.

nera, kera, wera, " " Cumberland and Norway House Indians.

nera, kera, wera, " " Moose Factory Indians.

nera, kera, wera, " " Isle-a-la-Crosse Indians.

After ten years' labour I succeeded in reducing the language to writing, and carrying through the Press the Prayer Book, three Gospels, and smaller Publications; and the Paradigms of the Verb here exhibited are

---


† The national name of the Crees is Nāhēyōnuk, "exact beings or people," compounded of Nāhē, "exact," and Męgow, "the body;" hence Ne nāhēyōnuk means, "I speak the language of the exact beings or people," or, in common parlance, "I speak Cree."
A LECTURE ON THE CREE LANGUAGE.

prepared after a plan suggested to my own mind, giving a bird's-eye view of the Cree Verb in its principal Moods, and its two leading Tenses. The first Paradigm, you observe, marshals the chief form, the van of the host, in three columns; for the Cree Verb is capable of thousands of mutations and combinations. For this interesting review we selected the Transitive Verb, with an animate object, *Sakehāo,* "he loves him," and issuing the word of command to form columns, with the two Tenses, Present and Past, in their Direct and Inverse forms; immediately there appeared the heads of the three columns, bearing on their standards the names, Indicative Mood, Subjunctive Mood, and Imperative Mood; marching with the most beautiful order and regularity, and the coup d'œil was quite enchanting, a sufficient reward for years of close study and application. The second Paradigm presents a Transitive Verb, belonging to the second conjugation, with an inanimate object, *Sakētaa,* "he loves it," drawn up in a similar manner; and the third Paradigm brings into view another Transitive Verb of the third conjugation, with an indeterminate but animate object, *Sakehewāo,* "he loves somebody." These Paradigms are merely given as specimens, so as to present at a glance a few of the principal prefixes and suffixes of the Verb. For a fuller display of the Verb, in all its Moods and Tenses, both Direct and Inverse, I must refer you to the three books lying on the table, where the verb *Tapawātoowāo,* "he believes him," is partially written out, with mood, tense, and person, singular and plural—I say partially, for to write out fully a Cree Verb and all its derivatives, with formative signs of different signification, personal signs in different relations, particles, cases, and so forth, a good-sized volume would be required.

The following specimens of the verb *Sakehāo,* "he loves him," and a few of its derivatives, will illustrate what I mean.

*Sakehāo* 
"hik" he is loved by him.
"taw" he loves it.
"hikoo" he is loved by it.
"hekāo" he loves somebody.
"how" he is loved by somebody.
"chēkāo" he loves.
"chēkasoo" he is loved.
"chēkatūo" it is loved.
"hekawiseeu" he is loving.

*Sakehisoo,* he loves himself. *Recipient.*
"hitoowuk," they love each other. *Recipient.*
"hevakasoo,* he pretends to love. *Simple.*
"hakasoo,* he pretends to love him or them. *Simple.*
"tevoo" he loves him for him.
"tewak," he is loved for him.
"tevakāo,* he loves him for somebody.
"chekakāo,* he loves him with it.
"chekakasoo,* he pretends to love him with it.
These are only a few of the forms, many more may be seen by referring to the books and papers on the table.

Now, having made these remarks on the Cree Verb, I may as well at once direct your attention to that very important, and yet difficult part of our subject. The language has a natural tendency to assume a verbal form, the mind of the Indian dealing rather with concrete than abstract terms. Farrar, in his able "Essay on the Origin of Language," says, "In Greek and Latin, one word was enough to express alike the subject, copula, and predicate; in English, two are always requisite, and generally three. The single word τὰρπω requires the three words, "I am striking," to render it; to translate amabor in English or in German, we require four words, "I shall be loved," "Ich werde geliebt werden;" and the same is true of many other parts of the verb; as, ἐστεμμεθα, periisses, "We had been honoured," "You would have perished." In the Cree, also, as well as in the Indo-European or Aryan languages, we shall find the most splendid examples of a perfect synthesis; and this sylleptical tendency is said to have marked the earliest stage of language, that as language advances it progresses from synthesis to analysis. Now permit me to notice some examples in Cree of this synthetical and agglutinative property. In English the agent and the action are separate, as, "I love;" in Latin they are combined, as amo, "I love." But in Cree the agent, action, and object, and sometimes the case are combined; as sakheino, "he loves him," tipicatucaio, "he believes him;" nipatcovao, "he kills him for him;" patanwao, "he brings him to him;" nukiskovao, "he meets him by land;" nuk大道, "he meets him by water;" nunaaspitstovao, "he imitates him with the voice;" kiskinowupumao, "he imitates him in action."

We shall now bring forward a few examples of the different kinds of Verbs; and first we have the Transitive Verb, with an animate object, as tipicatucaio, "he believes him;" then an Indeterminate Verb, with an animate object, tipicatucaio, "he believes somebody;" then another form, where both subject and object are Indeterminate, as tipicatucaio, "somebody believes somebody;" or there is a believing. Then, passing over some other forms, we come to tipicatucaio, a Transitive Verb with an inanimate object of the sixth conjugation—"he believes it;" and, finally, we have an inanimate form, tipicatucaio, "it believes it," together with an Impersonal Verb, tipicatucaio, which, by contraction, becomes tipicatucaio, "it is true." Now these are the principal derivatives from the Verb.

A LECTURE ON THE CREE LANGUAGE.

"tipictowan," "he believes him;" and when written out in their different moods, tenses, and persons, we may well exclaim, "What a formidable array! Can it be possible that the Indian possesses such a rich and full supply of words to make known the thoughts and inward workings of his mind?"

As I have spoken of Conjugations, it may be as well to state here that there are seven. Herder, as quoted by Farrar, says, "The more barbarous a language, the greater is the number of its conjugations;" and then Farrar goes on to remark, that "it has been a fatal mistake of Philology to suppose that simplicity is anterior to complexity: simplicity is the triumph of science, not the spontaneous result of intelligence." "The Basque language, which has retained much of the primitive spirit, has eleven moods; the Caffir language has upwards of twenty. Agglutination or Polysynthesis is the name which has been invented for the complex condition of early language, when words follow each other in a sort of idyllic and laissez-alter carelessness, and the whole sentence, or even the whole discourse, is conjugated or declined as though it were a single word, every subordinate clause being inserted in the main one by a species of incapsulation." These remarks apply in a measure to the Cree language; for take the words Mawutchekêcheayumehâwekemaw, written in one word, for "the greatest of all Praying Chiefs (Archbishop), or Mawutchekêcheookemaskwâno, "the greatest of all Chief Women" (Queen), we have a sentence in one word. But in my translations I have endeavoured to separate the Verb as much as possible from its adjuncts, and to divide compound words as the above into their simple elements, writing the above thus, Mawutchê kêche Aymumehâwekemaw, and Mawutchê kêche Ookemaskwâno. A part of the Pronoun is constantly incorporated with the Verb forming a portion of the suffix, whilst the first part of the Pronoun stands as the prefix; as in ne tipictowac-anan, "we believe him," the prefix ne, and the suffix nan, form the beginning and the ending of the Personal Pronoun neyananan, "we;" and this process is carried out in the Indicative Mood, both in Transitive Verbs with an animate and inanimate object, and also in Intransitive Verbs.

There are seven conjugations under which may be ranged Transitive Verbs with an inanimate object; as, tipictum, "he believes it," sixth conjugation; and sakêw, "he loves it," second conjugation; and Intransitive Verbs; as, uppew, "he sits," first conjugation; and pinmotâw, "he walks," third conjugation. The conjugations are distinguished by the termination of the third person singular, Indicative Mood, Present Tense. The first conjugation ends in w, as uppew, "he sits;" the second conjugation in w, as nipew, "he sleeps;" the third conjugation in âw, as pinmotâw, "he walks;" the fourth conjugation in oo, as kittoo, "he speaks;" the fifth conjugation
in echo, as òcheo, “he moves;” the sixth conjugation in um, as òtayëtum, “he thinks;” and the seventh conjugation in in, as tukoosin, “he arrives.” The first conjugation is as follows:—Indicative Mood, Present Tense: net uppin, “I sit;” ket uppin, “thou sittest;” uppey, “he sits;” net uppinan, “we (1, 3) sit;” ket uppinanow, “we (1, 2) sit;” ket uppinawav, “ye sit;” uppeyuk, “they sit.” We notice here a remarkable precision and exactness of expression in the Cree language, which is carried through its Personal and Possessive Pronouns, and is also found both in its Transitive and Intransitive Verbs. I refer to the two forms of the first person plural, the one exclusive and the other inclusive of the second person; the one combining only first and third persons, the other only first and second persons; as in the Verb uppey, above—net uppinan, “we (first and third persons) sit;” ket uppinanow, “we (first and second persons) sit.” In the Personal Pronoun the same remarkable characteristic appears—neya, “I;” keya, “thou;” weya, “he;” neyanan, “we” (I and he, or I and they); keyanow, “we” (I and thou, or I and ye); weyaaw, “ye;” weyaawaw, “they.” Again, in the Possessive Pronoun, n’ôteve, “my father;” k’ôteve, “thy father;” d’ôteve, “his father;” n’ôtevenun, “our (my and his, or my and their) father;” k’ôtevenunow, “our (my and thy, or my and your) father;” k’ôtevenunaw, “your father;” d’ôtevenunaw, “their fathers.” Throughout all the Moods and Tenses of the Verbs the same form is maintained, so that there is less of ambiguity in the first person plural among the Crees, than in the English language.

In the Subjunctive or Subordinate Mood of the above seven conjugations, the third person singular, Present Tense, takes the following suffixes:—first conjugation, ñ uppit, “(that) he sits;” second conjugation, ñ nipat, “(that) he sleeps;” third conjugation, ñ pimóttat, “(that) he walks;” fourth conjugation, ñ kittyoot, “(that) he speaks;” fifth conjugation, ñ òcheet, “(that) he moves;” sixth conjugation, ñ òtayëtak, “(that) he thinks;” seventh conjugation, ñ tukoosëkë, “(that) he arrives.”

The first conjugation, Subjunctive Mood, Present Tense, is as follows:—Singular: 1. ñ uppeyan, 2. ñ uppeyun, 3. ñ uppit. Plural: 1. ñ uppeydk, (1, 3), ñ uppeyun, (1, 2), 2. ñ uppeydk, and 3. ñ uppîchik.

This Subjunctive Mood takes the place of the English Participle, active and passive, and the Infinitive Mood; but, as seen above, they are always expressed in Cree by a Personal Verb, having its own suffixes to mark the different persons, and forming regular Tenses, Present, Past, Perfect, Future, &c., as in the Indicative Mood. For a fuller exemplification of this point, I must again refer you to the Paradigms on the wall, and the books and papers on the table, where you will find this part of the Verb fully exhibited.
A LECTURE ON THE CREE LANGUAGE.

The Imperative Mood of the above seven conjugations, which we may regard as the root of the Verb, is the following:—1. uppe, "sit thou," uppiik, "sit ye;" 2. nipa, nipak; 3. pimdti, pimdtik; 4. kittoo, kittook; 5. dcheek, dcheek; 6. itayeta, itayetumook; 7. tukoosine, tukoosinik.

The Adjective in Cree also becomes a Verb, with the exception of meyo, "good," and mushe, "bad;" as, in the following examples, both animate and inanimate:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ANIMATE.</th>
<th>INANIMATE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wawe'yisew, he is circular.</td>
<td>Wawe'yayaw, it is circular.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittikosew, he is short, stumpy.</td>
<td>Pittikosew, it is stumpy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kavissew, he is rough.</td>
<td>Kavissew, it is rough.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sooskosew, he is smooth.</td>
<td>Sooskosew, it is smooth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinoosew, he is long or tall.</td>
<td>Kinoosew, it is long.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uppiseeissettew, he is small.</td>
<td>Uppiseeissettew, it is small.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mayatissew, he is ugly.</td>
<td>Mayatissew, it is ugly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayimissew, he is awkward.</td>
<td>Ayimissew, it is awkward.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nayatavissew, he is difficult.</td>
<td>Nayatavissew, it is difficult.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pikèweew, he is pitchy.</td>
<td>Pikèweew, it is pitchy.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Now, to show what nice shades of meaning there are in the language—and how many derivative Verbs may be formed from one of the above Adjective Verbs, by a change of suffix—let us take the last, Pikèweew, and see how many changes we can ring upon this one verb.

| Pikèweew,                  | an. He is pitchy. |
| " un,                      | in. It is pitchy.  |
| " issew,                  | an. He is like pitch (so pitchy). |
| " aq,                      | in. It is like pitch (so pitchy). |
| " isoq,                     | an. He is pitched.  |
| " etaq,                     | in. It is pitched.  |
| " echiakosoo,              | an. He is pitched.  |
| " echikatoo,               | in. It is pitched.  |
| Pikè-ehao (caus.), an.,    | He makes him (turns him into) pitch. |
| " ètaw (caus.), in.,       | He makes it (turns it into) pitch. |
| Pikè-vehao (trans.), an.,  | He pitches him.     |
| " wòtaw (trans.), in.,     | He pitches it.      |
| " kào,                     | He makes pitch.     |
| " katiqo (refl.),         | He makes pitch for himself. |
| " kasoo (sim.),           | He pretends to be pitch. |
| " katão (trans.), an.,    | He makes him into pitch (of him). |
|                            | It is made into pitch. |
Pike- 'katum, in. He makes it into pitch (of it).
'' 'kátão, an. He pitches him, as a canoe.
'' 'katum, in. It is pitched.
'' 'kakão, He makes pitch with it or of it. (abl.)
skaw, There is abundance of pitch.
Oopiké- mezc, He possesses pitch.
'' mitiso (refl.), He possesses pitch of himself.
Pike- váyimáko, an. He thinks him as pitch.
'' váyétum, in. He thinks it as pitch.

Now, imagine all these Verbs written out in Mood, Tense, Person, direct and inverse, and then we can understand at once the statement, that thousands of words can be formed from one Cree Verb.

The direct and inverse forms of the Verb Transitive, with an animate or inanimate object, have been incidentally noticed in our exposition. In the third person they constitute the active and passive voices of the Verb; as, sakeháko, “he loves him;” sakehik, “he is loved by him;” isitiissícióko, “he sends him;” isitiissáhook, “he is sent by him;” tapucatóváko, “he believes him;” tapucatótak, “he is believed by him.” The first person, Indicative Mood, Present Tense, is formed thus: Direct—ne sakeháko, “I love him;” Inverse—ne sakehik, “he loves me.” Direct—ne tapucatóváko, “I believe him;” Inverse—ne tapucatótak, “he believes me.” Now, Verbs ending in aó, táo, and eváo, in the third person Direct, make ik in the third person Inverse. Again, those ending in vão and sváo, make hook; and those ending in skáváo and tooáo, make ak. You will notice in my Conjugations of the Verbs, lying on the table, that on the left-hand page I have written out the Direct form of the Verb, and on the right-hand page the Inverse form corresponding therewith, and so throughout the three books.

In the Imperative and Subjunctive Moods, all the expressed Pronouns, whether agent or object, accumulate, agglutinate, conglomerate in the suffix; as, for instance—Imperative, tapucátoc, “believe thou him;” tapucatóváton, or tapucatóvátan, “let us believe him;” tapucatók, “believe ye him;” tapucatóvin, “believe thou me;” tapucatóvinán, “believe thou us;” tapucatótok, “believe ye me.”—Subjunctive, a tapucatówuk, “I believe him;” a tapucatówuc, “thou believest him;” a tapucatówák, “he believes him;” a tapucatówit, “he believes me;” a tapucatótak, “he believes thee;” a tapucatótakoot, “he is believed by him;” a tapucatóweyun, “thou believest me;” a tapucatóweyák, “thou believest us;” a tapucatóweyák, “ye believest me;” a tapucatóweyán, or a tapucatówitun, “I believe thee;” a tapucatóweyátuk, “I believe you;” a tapucatóweytak, “we believe thee;”—and so forth,
through many changes. But yet these suffixes are not illimitable; and when once this agglutinative, synthetical and inflected system of formation gets well fixed in the memory, it is used with the same ease and facility as the more analytical system among ourselves.

In the arrangement of the Personal Pronouns in combination with the Verb; the second person, whether active or passive, always takes precedence of the first; hence, that peculiar form of the Verb arranged under the head of second and first persons—as, ke tapwa'cowin, “thou believest me;” ke tapwa'tatin, “I believe thee;” ke tapwa'towêkacau, “ye believed me;” ke tapwa'tatetân, “we believed you;” ke nipâhîn, “thou killest me;” ke nipâ-hittin, “I kill thee;” ke naisin, “thou fetchest me;” ke natittin, “I fetch thee.” Verbs in tâo change the t into s in the direct form; as, tâo, “he says to him,” makes ket isin, “thou sayest to me;” nukutâo, “he leaves him,” makes ke nukusin, “thou leavest me,” &c.

Now I must hasten to say a few words regarding the formation of the Tenses. In the Paradigms exhibited on the wall we have the two leading Tenses—Present, and Past or Imperfect, in their Indicative, Subjunctive, Dubitative, Suppositive and Imperative Moods, with the Accessory or Relative Case annexed to each; of which Case, if time permit, we must speak hereafter. From these two tenses, with the addition of the indeclinable particles ké and ga, the other tenses are formed. As an exercise, let us take the verb natâo, “he fetches him,” and show how the different tenses are formed in the Indicative and Potential Moods. The Present Tense is ne natâw, “I fetch him;” the Past or Imperfect, ne natâ, or ne natâdy, “I fetched him.” Here we have the two leading tenses, from which we are to form all the others, by the Particles ké and ga, in different combinations. The Perfect Tense is formed with the Present, and the Particle ké inserted; as, ne ké natâw, “I have fetched him.” The Pluperfect is formed with the Imperfect and the Particle ké—ne ké natâ, or natâdy, “I had fetched him;” there is also another form—ne ké natâpun. The Future Tense is formed with the Present and the ga in combination; as, ne ga natâw, “I shall or will fetch him.” And the Future Perfect with the addition of ké to the Future; as, ne ga ké natâw, “I shall or will have fetched him.” By this simple process the six tenses of the Indicative Mood are formed. In the Potential Mood, the Present Tense is the same as the Future Perfect Indicative—ne ga ké natâw, “I may or can fetch him;” the Past is formed with the Past Indicative having the Particle ga added, as ne ga natâ or natâdy, “I might, could, would; or should fetch him;” and the Pluperfect, by the addition of ké to the Past, as ne ga ké natâ, or natâdy, “I might, could, would or should have fetched him.”

Perhaps the most anomalous and difficult part of the Cree Verb,
especially to a learner, is what is termed the Accessory, Relative or Possessive Case; it is a leading characteristic of the language, and indicates such precision of expression, that we must not omit it in our review of the dialect. Its application is exclusively to third persons; but although it is thus limited, nevertheless it is joined to every Mood and Tense of the Verb, so that when we have written out the Verb in its simple and absolute form, the whole process has again to be repeated with the addition of this Accessory or Relative form. Well might the Cree adopt the national name of Nâheyouwuk, "exact beings or people," for they are certainly most exact and particular in the use of their forms and inflections. Permit me to call your attention to one or two examples of what I mean. The simple or absolute form of the Verb is ne tapâwtowâ, "I believe him," tapâwtowâ, "he believes him;" but if we add the Relative or Accessory Case, then it becomes ne tapâwtowâmâwâ, "I believe his him;" tapâwtowâyewâ, "He believes his him." The constant signs of this Case are the letters m and y. Still further to elucidate this difficult point, in English when two or three third persons occur in a sentence, in order to preserve distinctness of meaning, and to prevent confusion as to which third person is intended, we repeat the name of the third person. In Cree there is no occasion for this repetition, and all ambiguity is removed as to which third person is meant by the use of this Accessory Case. "And John looking upon Jesus as he walked" (John i. 36), is an ambiguous sentence in English, for it may mean either John walking, or Jesus walking. To make it quite clear of ambiguity, we should have to put it thus: "And John looking upon Jesus as he (Jesus) walked," repeating, you observe, the third person. In Cree this difficulty is obviated by using the Accessory Case; thus, "Mena John à kunowapumat Jesusa à pimôtâyit." The Simple Verb would be à pimôtât, and then it would refer to John, but the y inserted, à pimôtâyit, links it with the Saviour, and brings out the meaning clearly. In Greek and Latin the same sentence is perfectly clear, both these languages being inflected. In Greek it is "Kai èµβλέψας τῷ Ἰησοῦν περιπατοῦντι"; in Latin, "Et (Joannes) intuitus Jesus ambulantem." Take another example: "David saw William as he followed a moose." If in Cree I intend to say that it was David who was following the moose, I should write it thus: "David wapumâno Willimâa à pimitissâwat mooswa;" the Verb pimitissâwat would agree with David, both being in the Absolute Case, and it would signify David following the moose. But if my meaning was, that William was following the moose when David saw him, then I must write it thus: "David wapumâno Willimâa à pimitissâwayit mooswa." The a at the end of the name William, and the ayit at the end of the Verb, link them together, the same as the Dative and Accusative Cases in the above Greek and Latin sentences. Take another sentence: "Ne ga
A LECTURE ON THE CREE LANGUAGE.

wétumimawa oo'koosisa tukoosineyitche;" literally, "I will tell (his him) his son when he (his son) arrives (rel. to him)."* But I will not multiply examples, my object will be effected if the conviction has been produced that here is a distinction with a difference, and a precision and accuracy of expression, which we were not prepared for in the language of the poor wanderers around us.

In Cree we have some forms which remind us of similar forms in Hebrew; such are the Causative, the Reflective, and the Simulative. In Hebrew the Causative is the כית היפיל form of the Verb, "he caused another to act." In Cree we have a corresponding form; as, pimdtō, "he walks;" pimdrūhō, "he causes him to walk;" wappew, "he sees;" wappkēhō, "he causes him to see;" wappētaw, "he causes it to see;" the third person singular, Indicative Mood, animate, ends in hāo, and inanimate ends in taw. Again, in Hebrew there is the Reflective and Simulative, termed היטפוא, "he acted upon himself," and היטפוא, "he pretended to be rich, acted the rich man." The Reflective in Cree is formed by adding tsoo or ossoo to the Indicative; as, sakhō, "he loves him;" sakhōssoo, "he loves himself;" usumō, "he gives him food;" usumissūo, "he gives himself food;" ukūnācow, "he covers him;" ukūnāhossoo, "he covers himself;" keeskwépāo, "he is drunk;" keeskw̥pāhō, "he intoxicates him;" keeskw̥pāhássoo, "he intoxicates himself." The Simulative, or feigning form, takes kōsso as its distinctive termination; as, okemákōsso, "he makes himself a chief, or pretends to be a chief," nāpākāsso, "he makes the man;" nipākāsso, "he pretends to be asleep;" keeskw̥pāhássoo, "he pretends to be drunk." To these forms we may add the Reciprocal, ending in itoo; as, sakhitittoovuk, "they love each other;" maikuchi- hitittoovuk, "they gather together each other," and ukūnāhitoovuk, "they cover one another."

The Hebrew יה, or Jah, an abbreviation of יה Jehovah, forms a point of comparison with the Cree ayā, "a being or thing;" and the word Ethanew, "an Indian," approximates very closely to the Greek word Εθνος, "a nation, people." Farrar, in his "Origin of Language," makes this remark: "Whatever our à priori estimate of the power of the Verb Substantive may be, its origin is traced by Philology to very humble and material sources. The Hebrew Verb יה (hāia) may very probably be derived from an onomatopoeia of respiration." יה, Haya in Hebrew "to be," is very similar in sound to the Verb Substantive in Cree, ayā, "he is;"

* In conversing with a lady in England on this peculiarity of the Cree Verb, she suggested a very good example in English illustrating this ambiguity. The following was the sentence she quoted: "The Patient saw the Doctor at his house." Was it at the Patient's house, or the Doctor's? In Cree all would be plain; thus, "The Patient wapumā Doctora wéekēyēk," if it is meant at the Doctor's house, or "wéekēyēk," if at the Patient's.
"net ayan, "I am being or existent." In the Imperative we have the exact Hebrew word ayad, "be thou;" and this we may regard as the root of the Verb.

In my translations I have endeavoured to separate the words, and reduce the language to an analytical form as much as possible; thus I have separated the Personal Pronouns ne (for neya) and ke (for keya), together with the indeclinable Particles ke and ga, from the Verb, and also kept apart other smaller words. This shortens the length of the words, and makes the language much easier to read. As languages advance, the tendency is from synthesis to analysis. Farrar states that "Modern Greek is the analysis or decomposition of Ancient Greek during a long period of barbarism. The Romance languages are Latin submitted to the same process; Italian, Spanish, French and Wallachian, are merely Latin mutilated, deprived of its flexions, reduced to shortened forms, and supplying by numerous monosyllables the learned organization of the ancient idioms." "Ancient Hebrew," he adds, "is remarkable for its agglutification."

"Like a child," says Herder, "it seeks to say all at once; it uses one word where we require five or six." The same remark is equally applicable to the Cree. Let the following long word suffice: káookiskinnóhumovackunimimittukook.—fourteen syllables to express the sentence, "I shall have you for my disciples." Or to describe a Roman nose, they would say, ochechák-opusåookootîo, "he has a nose like the breast of a crane."

In giving a name to an object which the Crees have never seen before, they call it after something which it resembles and with which they are familiar. That children at first call all men "father," and all women "mother," is an observation as old as Aristotle. The Romans gave the name of Lucanian Ox to the elephant, and Camelopardus to the giraffe, just as the New Zealanders and Crees call horses large dogs. In Cree, mistutim, "a big dog," from mistahay "big," and utim, "a dog." A sheep they call ugly deer—mayutchik, from may, a part of mayatun, "it is ugly or bad," and utik or utschik, "a deer." The Spanish name for the alligator, el lagarto, "the lizard," is another instance of the same kind of thing, as indeed is the Greek κροκόςκιλος. The Caffirs called the first parasol which they had seen a cloud; and the Crees at Cumberland called the magic lantern, when I first exhibited it to them, a shadower, chikusåshechekun. When in want of a name for a thing they describe it, as in the term for Minister, Ayumehâvekemaw, "A Praying Chief;" for Bishop, Kêche Ayumehâvekemaw, "A Great Praying Chief;" and for Archbishop, Mawutchê Kêche Ayumehâvekemaw, "The Greatest Praying Chief of all." In the mixed jargon of Hong Kong the Bishop is described as the "A-one-heaven-business-man."

The following three Rivers have been named by the Crees from their special characteristics:—
I must not occupy much more of your time; there are only one or two points left on my list to which I wish to direct your attention, these are the aspirate and the formative syllables.

In my translations I have adopted the Greek aspirate to mark this beautiful and characteristic feature in the language, so difficult to be acquired by learners, and yet so important, in order to be understood and not to offend the ear of the Cree scholar. When communicating to Professor Lepsius in London the sounds of the Cree Vowels and Consonants, I remember the great pleasure with which he heard of this aspirate, remarking, "I shall love that language, because it has the same thing in it that my own language, the German, has." The aspirate is pronounced or breathed at the end of the syllable, thus, ké, këche, dëche, uskeëk, &c. In the following words the importance of its insertion or omission will be at once seen and acknowledged; as, otinum, "he takes it;" òtinum, "he receives it;" ukoochin, "he hangs;" uköochen, "he floats;" séakehit, "he loves me;" séakeheët, "he is loved;" à säkehuk, "I love him;" ä säkehök (1, 2), "we love him;" keche, "your fellow;" këche, "great." From these few examples, the importance of using the aspirate in its proper place will be seen; for without it the language, whether spoken or written, is incomplete and confused.

The formative syllables to which I have alluded are such as the following:—pim, signifying "going on;" kisk, "knowledge;" tip, "authority;" pask, "opening;" kwas, "turning;" and innumerable others forming the roots of words. Now let us take the syllable pim, and build or agglutinate upon it. To pim add atissew, "he lives;" add atissewcin, and then we have pimatisseeuw, "life." Add otäo, and it gives pimötoäo, "he walks;" add éyau, and it makes pimëyau, "he flies;" add eskau, and it makes pimeskau, "he paddles;" add echeueuw, and it makes pinecheueuw, "the current runs along." So, in like manner, if we take kisk, and add ayëtum, it makes kiskayëtum, "he knows it;" or aymäo—kiskäymäo, "he knows him;" or issew—kiskisseuw, "he remembers," or inöhumäo—kiskinöhumkäo, "a schoolmaster," or one who causes to know, the causative form; or ecëahikäo—kiscekëahikäo, "one who foretells, a Prophet;" and so I might go on almost ad infinitum, agglutinating and producing Adjectives, Nouns and Verbs from these and other formative syllables. This leads me to remark, that the Cree dialect is principally composed of shut or closed syllables, that is, syllables ending with a consonant, as pim, kisk, tip, pask, as above; and the suffixes uk, ut, at, ukeët, äk, atchik, it, isk, tkoot, &c.
We should scarcely have expected to find Indian words adopted into the English language; but such is its cosmopolitan character, that, as Dr. Latham* remarks, "in his Hand Book of the English Language," "It comes in contact with the tongues of half the world, and has a great power of incorporating foreign elements, and deriving fresh words from varied sources." From the North-American Indian it has adopted the words squaw, iskwao, "a woman;" wigwam, mekeewap, "a tent;" pimmican, pumme, "fat;" and kan, an imitation or representation of a thing, as pesim, "the sun," pesimokan, "a watch," and moccasin, muskesin, "a shoe."

The Cree Nouns may be divided into two classes, the animate and the inanimate; the former takes for its plural the suffix uk, the latter a. As seeseep, "a duck," seeseepuk, "ducks;" muskwa, "a bear," muskwuk, "bears;" ussam, "a snow shoe," ussamuk, "snow shoes;" muskesin, "a shoe," muskesina, "shoes;" seepee, "a river," seepeea, "rivers;" cheman, "a canoe," chemana, "canoes." The animate affix uk is changed into a when the Noun is in the objective or accusative case. Some inanimate things, from the high estimation in which they are held, become personified and take the animate affix; such as ussam, "a snow shoe," ussamuk, "snow shoes;" áyupé, "a net," áyupéuk, "nets;" ussine, "a stone," ussinéuk, "stones;" mistik, "a tree," mistikuk, "trees," &c. Nouns are made diminutive by the addition of is or oos, as cheman, "a canoe," chemanis, "a little canoe;" seepee, "a river," seepeesis, "a small river;" mistoos, "an ox, or big moose," mistoososis, "a calf or little ox;" mistutim, "a horse, or big dog," mistutimoosis, "a foal," which is made still more diminutive by the change of t into ch, as mistuchimoosis.

But I must now draw to a close this imperfect and hasty glance at the construction of the Cree language; many points I have left unnoticed, which if time had permitted I should like to have touched upon; but I think enough has been said to show that there is an inviting and large field of investigation open before us in the philology of this country. Much has been already accomplished, and we have now the pleasing satisfaction of knowing that the Indians hear, and some of them read, in their own tongue the wonderful world of God."

Let, then, the education and talent of this country be directed to this object. A Philological Committee, either in connection with this Institute, or forming a separate body, is still a desideratum, and when once organized it might foster and encourage accurate scholarship in the native languages; circulate useful hints, suggestions, and information; and, as the highest authority on the subject in the land, affix its imprimatur to translations and other publications in the native languages.

PARADIGMS

OF THE

CREE VERB,

WITH ITS

VARIOUS CONJUGATIONS,

MOODS, TENSES, INFLECTIONS, &c.
**TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate.**

**INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular. PRESENT TENSE. Plural.</th>
<th>Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>S.</strong> Ne sakehaw, <em>I love him</em></td>
<td>Ne sakehá ty, <em>I loved him</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehaw sakehão</td>
<td>Ke sakehá ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oo sakehá ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>P.</strong> Ne sakehanan</td>
<td>Ne sakehananuk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehananow</td>
<td>Ne sakehátanuk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehawaw sakeháwuk</td>
<td>Ke sakehítawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oo sakehítawaw</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Ne sakehiwikwuk, <em>They love me</em></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehik sakehik</td>
<td>Ke sakehikó ty, <em>They loved me</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke sakehikó ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oo sakehikó ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>P.</strong> Ne sakehikoonan</td>
<td>Ne sakehikótanun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehikoonanow</td>
<td>Ke sakehikótanun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehikowaw sakehikwuk</td>
<td>Ke sakehikótawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oo sakehikótawaw</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular. PRESENT TENSE. Plural.</th>
<th>Inverse.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>á sakehuk</td>
<td>á sakehítk, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehut</td>
<td>&quot; sakehítk, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehat</td>
<td>&quot; sakehat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehukekt</td>
<td>&quot; sakehukekt, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikt</td>
<td>&quot; sakehikt, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehik</td>
<td>&quot; sakehik, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehítak</td>
<td>&quot; sakehítak, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehítk</td>
<td>&quot; sakehítk, waw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehítk, waw</td>
<td>&quot; sakehítk, waw</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[

[16]
**Accessory or Possessive Case—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **Sing.** Ne sakehimawa, *I love him, or them*  
Ke sakehimawa  
sakehimó  
sakehimayewa | **Sing.** Ne sakehimá ty  
Ke sakehimá ty  
Oo sakehimá ty  
Oo sakehimayé ty |
| **Plur.** Ne sakehimanana  
Ke sakehimanonow  
Ke sakehimawawa  
sakehimáwuk  
sakehimayewa | **Plur.** Ne sakehimátanan  
Ke sakehimátananow  
Ke sakehimátawaw  
Oo sakehimátawaw  
Oo sakehimayé ty |

**Possessive Case—Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **Sing.** Ne sakehikooyewa  
Ke sakehikooyewa  
sakehikooyewa | **Sing.** Ne sakehikooyé ty  
Ke sakehikooyé ty  
Oo sakehikooyé ty |
| **Plur.** Ne sakehikoontana  
Ke sakehikoontanow  
Ke sakehikoowawawa  
sakehikooyewa | **Plur.** Ne sakehikooyétanan  
Ke sakehikooyétananow  
Ke sakehikooyétawaw  
Oo sakehikooyétawaw |

**Possessive Case—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **Sing.** á sakehimuk  
" sakehimut  
" sakehimat  
" sakehimayit |
| **Plur.** " sakehimakeét  
" sakehimuk  
" sakehimák  
" sakehimatchik  
" sakehimatwaw  
" sakehimayit |

**Possessive Case—Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **Sing.** á sakeheyit  
" sakeheyisk  
" sakehikooyit |
| **Plur.** " sakeheyeyumeét  
" sakeheyituk  
" sakeheyituk  
" sakehikooyitchik, waw | [ 17 ] |
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. Plural.</th>
<th>Singular. FUTURE TENSE. Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ä sakehukepun</td>
<td>sakehuke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehutepun</td>
<td>sakehutche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehatepun</td>
<td>sakehatche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehâpun</td>
<td>sakehâche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehuke'tepun</td>
<td>sakehuke'tche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehâkâpun</td>
<td>sakehâko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehâkepun</td>
<td>sakehâkatwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehâkâkepun, wâ'-</td>
<td>sakehâkâkatwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehâwâpun [pun]</td>
<td>sakehâwâkatwawe</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. Plural.</th>
<th>Singular. FUTURE TENSE. Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ä sakehitepun, hê'pun</td>
<td>sakehitche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehiskepun</td>
<td>sakehiskhe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikootepun</td>
<td>sakehikootche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheyume'tepun</td>
<td>sakeheyume'tche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehitâkepun</td>
<td>sakehitâche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehitâkâkepun, wâ'pun</td>
<td>sakehitâkatwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehâkâwâpun</td>
<td>sakehâkâkatwawe</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### IMPERATIVE MOOD.

**Singular. PRESENT TENSE. Plural.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>saké (2 pers.)</th>
<th>sakehik (2 pers.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakehâtan, tak (1 and 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehâtanik (1 and 2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehe'ek (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehe'ekak (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Singular. FUTURE (Indefinite). Plural.**

| sakehâkun (2 pers.) | sakehâkunik (2 pers.) |
| sakehâkâk (1 and 2 pers.) | sakehâkâkak (2 pers.) |
### Possessive Case — Direct

#### Imperfect Tense

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possessive Case</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a sakehimukepun</td>
<td>sakehimuke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimutepun</td>
<td>sakehimutche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimatepun, mápun</td>
<td>sakehimatche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimaitepun</td>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimukeitepun</td>
<td>sakehimukeiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimúkopun</td>
<td>sakehimúko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimákopun</td>
<td>sakehimáko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimatchikepun</td>
<td>sakehimatwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehimaitepun</td>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Future Tense

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possessive Case</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakehim (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehim (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimutche</td>
<td>sakehimutche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimatche</td>
<td>sakehimatche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimukeiteche</td>
<td>sakehimukeiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimúko</td>
<td>sakehimúko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimáko</td>
<td>sakehimáko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimatwawe</td>
<td>sakehimatwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Possessive Case — Inverse

#### Imperfect Tense

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possessive Case</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a sakeheyitepun, yipun</td>
<td>sakeheyitche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheyiskepun</td>
<td>sakeheyisko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikooyitepun</td>
<td>sakehikooyitche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehibikooyépun</td>
<td>sakehibikooyiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheyeyumeitepun</td>
<td>sakeheyeyitáko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheyitůkepun</td>
<td>sakeheyitako</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheyitákepun</td>
<td>sakehikooyitwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikooyitchekepun</td>
<td>sakehikooyitwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikooyitwápun</td>
<td>sakehikooyitwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikooyewápun</td>
<td>sakehikooyitwawe</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Future Tense

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possessive Case</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakehim (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehim (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimutche</td>
<td>sakehimutche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimatche</td>
<td>sakehimatche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimukeiteche</td>
<td>sakehimukeiteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimúko</td>
<td>sakehimúko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimáko</td>
<td>sakehimáko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimatwawe</td>
<td>sakehimatwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
<td>sakehimaiteche</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

[19]
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued)

#### INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct

*(Another form in use among the Indians)*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne sakehápun</td>
<td>Ne sakehápunuk</td>
<td>sakehápun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehápun</td>
<td>Ke sakehápunuk</td>
<td>sakehápun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. Ne sakehananapun</td>
<td>Ne sakehananapunuk</td>
<td>sakehananapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehananapun</td>
<td>Ke sakehananapunuk</td>
<td>sakehananapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehawápun</td>
<td>Ke sakehawápunuk</td>
<td>sakehawápun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehápunueeek</td>
<td>sakehápunueek</td>
<td>sakehawápun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehawápun</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive)—Direct

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular.</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(Flat vowel, seěk)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ká sakehawuká</td>
<td>ká sakehawukánik</td>
<td>sakehawukpuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehawutá</td>
<td>sakehawutánik</td>
<td>sakehawutepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakwá</td>
<td>sakehakwá</td>
<td>sakehakopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ká sakehawukóteá</td>
<td>ká sakehawukóteánik</td>
<td>sakehawukótepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehawukwá</td>
<td>sakehawukwánik</td>
<td>sakehawukopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehewákwa</td>
<td>sakehewákwanik</td>
<td>sakehewákopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehawakwa</td>
<td>sakehawakwa</td>
<td>sakehawakopuná</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### INVERSE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne sakehíkópun</td>
<td>Ne sakehíkópunuk</td>
<td>sakehíkópun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehíkópun</td>
<td>Ke sakehíkópunuk</td>
<td>sakehíkópun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. Ne sakehekoonaapun</td>
<td>Ne sakehekoonaapunuk</td>
<td>sakehekoonaapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehekoonaapun</td>
<td>Ke sakehekoonaapunuk</td>
<td>sakehekoonaapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehíkóowapun</td>
<td>Ke sakehíkóowapunuk</td>
<td>sakehíkóowapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehíkópunueeek</td>
<td>sakehíkópunueek</td>
<td>sakehíkóowapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehíkóowapun</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular.</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Plural.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká sakehekoowapun</td>
<td>ká sakehekoowapunuk</td>
<td>sakehekoowapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehekoowatá</td>
<td>sakehekoowatánik</td>
<td>sakehekoowatépuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehekoowakwá</td>
<td>sakehekoowakwánik</td>
<td>sakehekoowakopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehekoowakwá</td>
<td>sakehekoowakwánik</td>
<td>sakehekoowakopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehekoowakwá</td>
<td>sakehekoowakwánik</td>
<td>sakehekoowakopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehekoowakwá</td>
<td>sakehekoowakwánik</td>
<td>sakehekoowakopuná</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Inverse.</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Indicative Mood. Possessive Case—Direct.

#### Imperfect Tense.

**Singular.**

- S. Ne sakehimapun
- Ke sakehimapun
  - sakehimápun
  - sakehimáyepun
- P. Ne sakehimananapun
  - Ke sakehimananapun
  - sakehimápun
  - sakehimáyepun

**Plural.**

- S. Ne sakehimapun
  - sakehimawukwá
  - sakehimawutá
  - sakehimakwá
  - sakehimayikwá
  - sakehimawukétá
  - sakehimawukopúná
  - sakehimawikwá
  - sakehimawikopúná
  - sakehimawakwá
  - sakehimawakopúná
  - sakehimayikwá

### Dubitative Mood. Possessive Case—Direct.

#### Present Tense.

**Singular.**

- ká sakehimawukwá
- sakehimawutá
- sakehimakwá
- sakehimayikwá
- sakehimawukétá
- sakehimawukopúná
- sakehimawikwá
- sakehimawikopúná
- sakehimawakwá
- sakehimawakopúná
- sakehimayikwá

**Plural.**

- sakehimawukepúná
- sakehimawutepúná
- sakehimakopúná
- sakehimayitepúná
- sakehimawukeét tepúná
- sakehimawukopúná
- sakehimawikopúná
- sakehimawakopúná
- sakehimawakopúná
- sakehimayitepúná

### Inverse.

#### Imperfect Tense.

**Singular.**

- ká sakeheí yikwá
  - yiskwá
  - hikooyikwá
  - yeymeeétá
  - yitákwa
  - hikooyewakwá

**Plural.**

- eyipúná
  - eyisepúná
  - ikooyitepúná
  - ikooyekopúná
  - eyeyumeétepúná
  - eyitekupúná
  - eyitakepuná
  - ikooyitchkepuná
  - ikooyitwápuná
  - ikooyewápuná

[21]
### Transitive Verb—Animate

#### Suppositive Mood (Indicative)—Direct

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne sakahatoowkwa</td>
<td>Ne sakahatoowkwänik</td>
<td>sakahatoowkwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakahatoowkwa</td>
<td>Ke sakahatoowkwänik</td>
<td>sakahatoowkwa</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakahakopun</td>
<td>Ne sakahakopunuk</td>
<td>sakahakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakahakopun</td>
<td>Ke sakahakopunuk</td>
<td>sakahakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Suppositive Mood (Subjunctive) Direct

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>á sakahuk átookwá</td>
<td>á sakahukík, waw, átookwá</td>
<td>átookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahut átookwá</td>
<td>šakahuttchik, waw átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>šakahat átookwá</td>
<td>šakahat átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahukeét átookwá</td>
<td>šakahukeétchik, waw átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahük átookwá</td>
<td>šakahük, waw átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahük átookwá</td>
<td>šakahük, waw átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahatkích, waw, šakahatkích, waw, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>á sakahitátookwá</td>
<td>á sakahitátookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahiskík, waw, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>šakahiskítokwá</td>
<td>šakahiskítokwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahikootítokwá</td>
<td>šakahikootítokwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahukúyoméétchik, waw, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**Inverse**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>á sakahitátookwá</td>
<td>á sakahitátookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>šakahitátookwá</td>
<td>šakahitátookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>šakahitátookwá</td>
<td>šakahitátookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**Notes**: [22]
### Possessive Case — Direct

#### Present Tense

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakehimatookwá</td>
<td>Sakehimakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehimatookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakehimakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke sakehimayekopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakehimananatookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehimananatookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehimawatookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakehimawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimatookwánik</td>
<td>Ke sakehimawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehimayétookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakehimayekopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Suppositive Mood (Indicative)

#### Possessive Case — Inverse

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakehik ooyeetookwá</td>
<td>Sakehik ooyeekopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyeetookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyeekopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyeekopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakehik ooyenanatookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyenanatookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyewatookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyéntanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke sakehik ooyétawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakehik ooyeekopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Suppositive Mood (Subjunctive)

#### Possessive Case — Inverse

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a sakeh eit atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; eisk atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ikooyit atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; eyumect atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; eitik atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; eitak atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ikooyitchik atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ikooyitwaw atookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).—Direct.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
<th>Plural</th>
<th>FUTURE TENSE</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ä sakehukepun átookwá</td>
<td>a sakehukekipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehuke átookwá</td>
<td>sakehukwawe átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehutepun átookwa</td>
<td>sakehutche átookwá</td>
<td>sakehutche átookwá</td>
<td>sakehutwawe átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehatempun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehatempun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehatche átookwá</td>
<td>sakehatche átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehápun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehápun átookwá</td>
<td>sakeháwikwawe átookwá</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehukeétepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehukeétche átookwá</td>
<td>sakehukeétche átookwá</td>
<td>sakehukeétwawe átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehukepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehuko átookwá</td>
<td>sakehuko átookwá</td>
<td>sakehukwawe átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakoákepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakoákkoókepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákkoókepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákkoókepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákkoókepun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehakoákipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Inverse.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
<th>Plural</th>
<th>FUTURE TENSE</th>
<th>Plural</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ä sakehitepun, hépun, átookwá</td>
<td>a sakehewápun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehite átookwá</td>
<td>sakehítwawe átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehiskepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehiske átookwá</td>
<td>sakehiske átookwá</td>
<td>sakehiske átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehiscoópun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehiscoópun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehiscoópun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehiscoópun átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakeheyumétepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakeheyumétche átookwá</td>
<td>sakeheyumétche átookwá</td>
<td>sakeheyumétche átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehitékipun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehité átookwá</td>
<td>sakehité átookwá</td>
<td>sakehité átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehitoákepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehitoákepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehitoákepun átookwá</td>
<td>sakehitoákepun átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoótipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoótipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoótipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoótipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td>sakehikoókipun, wápun, átookwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[ 24 ]
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

**Possessive Case—Direct.**

**Imperfect Tense.**

| 
| á sakehimuképun àtookwá |
| " sakehımutépun àtookwá |
| " sakehımatepun, màpun àtookwá |
| " sakehımayitépun àtookwá |
| " sakehımukéêtépun àtookwá |
| " sakehımukópun àtookwá |
| " sakehımákopun àtookwá |
| " sakehımätchepun àtookwá |
| " sakehımätwápun àtookwá |
| " sakehımayitépun àtookwá |

**Future Tense.**

| 
| sakehımuké àtookwá |
| sakehımutche àtookwá |
| sakehımatche àtookwá |
| sakehımayítche àtookwá |
| sakehımukéítche àtookwá |
| sakehımáko àtookwá |
| sakehımáko àtookwá |
| sakehımätwawe àtookwá |
| sakehımayítche àtookwá |

**Possessive Case—Inverse.**

**Imperfect Tense.**

| 
| á sakeh eyitépun àtookwá |
| " eyépun |
| " ejekeptepun àtookwá |
| " ikooyitépun àtookwá |
| " ikooyépun àtookwá |
| " eyeyumététepun àtookwá |
| " eyítuképun àtookwá |
| " eyítakepun àtookwá |
| " ikooyitchikepun àtookwá |
| " ikooyitwápun àtookwá |
| " ikooyewápun àtookwá |

**Future Tense.**

| 
| sakeheyítche àtookwá |
| sakeheyiske àtookwá |
| sakehikooyítche àtookwá |
| sakeheyeyumétche àtookwá |
| sakeheyítukó àtookwá |
| sakeheyítako àtookwá |
| sakehikooyitwawe àtookwá |
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate. (2nd Conjug. aw.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPER. TENSE.</th>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPER. TENSE.</th>
<th>SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne sakétan, I love</td>
<td>Ne sakétá ty, I loved</td>
<td>Ne sakéhiiko, it loves</td>
<td>Ne sakéhiikoanapun, it loved</td>
<td>å sakétayan, that, å sakétayapan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétan</td>
<td>Ke sakétá ty</td>
<td>Ke sakéhiiko</td>
<td>Ke sakéhiikoanapun</td>
<td>„ sakétayun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>„ sakétat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. Ne sakétanand</td>
<td>Ne sakétátan</td>
<td>Ne sakéhiikoanand</td>
<td>Ne sakéhiikoanapunand</td>
<td>„ sakétayák</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétanandow</td>
<td>Ke sakétátanow</td>
<td>Ke sakéhiikoandow</td>
<td>Ke sakéhiikoanapunow</td>
<td>„ sakétayák</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétanawaw</td>
<td>Ke sakétátaawaw</td>
<td>Ke sakéhiikoawaw</td>
<td>Ke sakéhiikoanapunawaw</td>
<td>„ sakétayák</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawuk</td>
<td>Oo sakétátawuk</td>
<td>sakéhiikoowuk</td>
<td>Oo sakéhiikoanapunowuk</td>
<td>„ sakétayák</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>„ sakétayák</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Direct. Accessory or Possessive Case. Inverse.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPER. TENSE.</th>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPER. TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne sakétawan, I love his it.</td>
<td>Ne sakétawá ty</td>
<td>Ne sakéhiikówan</td>
<td>Ne sakéhiikówáty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétawan</td>
<td>Ke sakétawá ty</td>
<td>Ke „ wán</td>
<td>Ke „ wáty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. Ne sakétawanand</td>
<td>Ne sakétawátan</td>
<td>Ne „ wánan</td>
<td>Ne „ wátanand</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétawanandow</td>
<td>Ke sakétawátanow</td>
<td>Ke „ wánanow</td>
<td>Ke „ wátanandow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétawanawaw</td>
<td>Ke sakétawátaawaw</td>
<td>Ke „ wánanaw</td>
<td>Ke „ wátawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawuk</td>
<td>Oo sakétawátaawuk</td>
<td>Oo „ wáwuk</td>
<td>Oo „ wátawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawukywa</td>
<td>Oo sakétawátywa</td>
<td>„ ywa</td>
<td>„ yéty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Possessive Case—Direct.
(Another Form used for the above.)

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétan apun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; sakétapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétanapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; awapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawápun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétapunek</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakehíko ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oo &quot; ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne &quot; tanan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; tananow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; tawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oo &quot; tawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oo &quot; ye, ty</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétawan apun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; sakétawapun, yepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétawanapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; awapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawapunek</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétayeapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétayeapunek</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká sakétawaná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétakwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawúkwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawikwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawápunek</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká sakétawapaná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawupuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétakopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawúkepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawákepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawakepuná</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká sakétawakitá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawawúta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawakwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétayikwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawukeétá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawawúkwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawawikwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawawápunek</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawakepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawatchikpuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawátepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétayikwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétayikwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétayipuna</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.**

**(Continued).**

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyan&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyapan&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyane&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyunpun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyune&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikoot&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikootepun, hikopun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikootch&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyk&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooykepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyk&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyuk&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyukepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikooyuk&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikootchik&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikootchkipun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikootchik&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikootwaw&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikootwawpun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikootwaw&quot;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot;sakehikoo wuk&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikoo wukepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;sakehikoo wuko&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;wut&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wutepun, yitepun, yepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wutch, yitch&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;wat, yit&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wutepun, yitepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wutch, yitch&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;wuket&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wuketepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wuketch, yitchet&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;wuk&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wukepun, yitepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wuk, yit&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;wak&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wakepun, yitepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wak, yit&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;watchik&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;watchikepun, yitepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;watches, yitches&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;watwaw&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;watwawpun, yitepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;wattwaws, yitage&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;yit, wayit&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;yitepun&quot;</td>
<td>&quot;yit, yitwaw&quot;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Indeterminate.**

**Direct.**

**Indicative Mood.**

| sakétaw, s. | pres. tense |
| sakétawuk, p. | imp. tense |
| sakétawpun, s. | imp. tense |
| sakétawpun, p. | future tense |

**Subjunctive Mood.**

| "sakekaw" | pres. tense |
| "sakekawik" | imp. tense |
| "sakekawepun, p. | future tense |

**Possessive Case.**

**Indicative Mood.**

| sakétayew, s. | pres. tense |
| sakétayewa, p. | imp. tense |
| sakétayepun, p. | future tense |

**Subjunctive Mood.**

| "sakétaykaw" | pres. tense |
| "sakétaykawik" | imp. tense |
| "sakétaykepun, p. | future tense |
| sakétayke | future tense |

[28]
**Dubitative Mood (Subjunctive).**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehikoowanā</td>
<td>kā sakehikoowpanā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoowunā</td>
<td>sakehikoowupunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikookwā</td>
<td>sakehikoookupunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoowākwiwā</td>
<td>sakehikoowākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoowākwiwā</td>
<td>sakehikoowākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikoowakwā</td>
<td>sakehikoowakupunā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehikoo wawukā</td>
<td>kā sakehikoo wawukupunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wawutā</td>
<td>wawutepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wakā</td>
<td>watepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yikwā</td>
<td>yitépunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wawukečtā</td>
<td>wawukečtepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wawukwā</td>
<td>wawukepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wawākwiwā</td>
<td>wawākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wakwā</td>
<td>watchikepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yikwā</td>
<td>watwāpunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wayikwā</td>
<td>yíepunā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakétane newikāwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétane newūkāwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétane newūkupunā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Imperfect Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakétakepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétakepunā, sing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétakepunā, plur.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>kā sakétaye yikwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakétawe yikwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakétawe yikwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[ 29 ]
### Transitive Verb

#### Indeterminate

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Direct (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakhikooyan, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikooyan, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjective Mood</td>
<td>sakhikooyan, sup.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Inanimate

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Direct (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakhikoomukun, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoomukun, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjective Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoomukun, sup.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imperative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoo, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>sakheta, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakhetana, tak, plur. (1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and 2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakhetak, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Possessive Case

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Direct (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakhikoomuneyew, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoomuneyew, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjective Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoomuneyew, sup.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imperative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoo, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Tense</td>
<td>sakhikoo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yewa, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yepun, im.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yepune, ten.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Indeterminate

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Direct (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakhikoo, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoo, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjective Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoo, sup.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imperative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoo, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>sakhikoo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yewa, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yepun, im.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>yepune, ten.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Inanimate

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Direct (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakhikoom, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoom, ten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjective Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoom, sup.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Form</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imperative Mood</td>
<td>sakhikoo, pres.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>sakheta, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakhetana, tak, plur. (1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and 2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakhetak, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>DUBITATIVE MOOD.</strong></td>
<td><strong>DUBITATIVE MOOD.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Direct.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRESENT TENSE.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétamukunookwá</td>
<td>sakétamukkúkwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(sing.)</td>
<td>(sing.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétamukunoowakwá</td>
<td>sakétamukúkwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(plar.)</td>
<td>(plar.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>IMPERFECT TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPERFECT TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétamukunookopuná</td>
<td>sakétamukúkepuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(sing.)</td>
<td>(sing.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétamukunoowakopuná</td>
<td>sakétamukúkwyakuwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(plar.)</td>
<td>(plar.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Possessive Case.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Direct.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Inverse.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRESENT TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>PRESENT TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ká sakétamukuneyikwá</td>
<td>ká sakehikoomukun eyikwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>IMPERFECT TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPERFECT TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétamukuneyikopuná</td>
<td>sakehikoomukun eyikopuná</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPER. TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétanatookwá</td>
<td>Ne sakétanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétanatookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakétanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétatookwá</td>
<td>sakétakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétanana- tookwá</td>
<td>Ne sakétanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétanana- tookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakétanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oo, tawakopun</td>
<td>sakétatookpúneek</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th>Possessive Case—Direct</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPER. TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétawatookwá</td>
<td>Ne sakétawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétawatookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakétawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawatookpúneek</td>
<td>sakétawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakétawatookwá</td>
<td>Ne sakétawatookpúneek</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakétawatookwá</td>
<td>Ke sakétawatookpúneek</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakétawatookpúneek</td>
<td>sakétawatookpúneek</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**[32]**
### Suppositive Mood (Subjunctive).

#### Inverse.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; a sakahikoo yan átookwá</td>
<td>&quot; a sakahikoo yapan átookwá</td>
<td>&quot; sakahikoo yane átookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yun</td>
<td>&quot; yupun</td>
<td>&quot; yune</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; t</td>
<td>&quot; tepun</td>
<td>&quot; tche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakahikoo'pun</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yák</td>
<td>&quot; yákepun</td>
<td>&quot; yák</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yúk</td>
<td>&quot; yúkepun</td>
<td>&quot; yúko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yák</td>
<td>&quot; yákepun</td>
<td>&quot; yáko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; tchik</td>
<td>&quot; tchikepun</td>
<td>&quot; tchik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; twaw</td>
<td>&quot; twápun</td>
<td>&quot; twawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot; wápun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; a sakahikoo wuk átookwá</td>
<td>&quot; a sakahikoo wukepun'átookwá</td>
<td>&quot; sakahikoo wuke átookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wut</td>
<td>&quot; wutepun</td>
<td>&quot; wutche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wat</td>
<td>&quot; waterpun</td>
<td>&quot; watche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yit</td>
<td>&quot; yitepun</td>
<td>&quot; yitche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yepun</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wukeét</td>
<td>&quot; wukeétepun</td>
<td>&quot; wukeéteche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wúk</td>
<td>&quot; wukepun</td>
<td>&quot; wúko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wák</td>
<td>&quot; wákepun</td>
<td>&quot; wáko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; watchik</td>
<td>&quot; watchikepun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; watwaw</td>
<td>&quot; watwápun</td>
<td>&quot; watwawe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wayit</td>
<td>&quot; yitepun</td>
<td>&quot; yitche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; yit</td>
<td>&quot; yépun</td>
<td>&quot; yitwawe</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Indeterminate. Direct. Inanimate (Definite.)

#### Indicative Mood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>sakēta newetookwá</th>
<th>pres.</th>
<th>newunotookwá</th>
<th>tense.</th>
<th>newekopun</th>
<th>imp.</th>
<th>newunokopun</th>
<th>tense.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakēta tookwá, sin.</td>
<td>present</td>
<td>tookwānee, pl.</td>
<td>tense.</td>
<td>kopun, sing.</td>
<td>perf.</td>
<td>kopune, plur.</td>
<td>tense.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Subjunctive Mood.

| " a sakēta newik átookwá | pres. | " newúk | ten. |
| " 'k | " newikepun | imp. |
| " newúkepun | ten. |
| " 'kepun | " newike | fut. |
| " newúke | " 'ke |
| " newúkepun | ten. |

#### Possessive Case.

| sakēta yeetookwá | pres. | yeetookwānee | tense. |
| sakēta wanatookwá, pres. ten. | wanakopun | imp. ten. |
| sakēta yik átookwá | pres. | yike | ten. |
| sakēta weétatookwá, pr. ten. | weéttepun | im. ten. |
| sakēta weétche | fut. ten. | weétche | ten. |
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued—See pages 30 and 31).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
<th>INANIMATE (Indefinite).</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakētamukun otookwā }</td>
<td>} otookwāneey }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkewmee }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IMPERF. TENSE.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakētamukun okopun }</td>
<td>} okopunneey }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>PRES. TENSE.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a sakētamu kūk åtookwā }</td>
<td>} kūkew }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IMPERF. TENSE.</td>
<td>a sakēhikoomu kūk åtookwā }</td>
<td>} kūkew }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>FUTURE TENSE.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakētamu kūke åtookwā }</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Inverse.</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>INANIMATE (Definite).</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakēhikoomu kūk åtookwā }</td>
<td>} otookwāneey }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkewmee }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IMPERF. TENSE.</td>
<td>a sakēhikoomu kūk åtookwā }</td>
<td>} kūkew }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IMPERF. TENSE.</td>
<td>a sakēhikoomu kūke åtookwā }</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>}</td>
<td>} kūkwaw }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

(For Direct see pages 28 and 29.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>PRES. TENSE.</th>
<th>INANIMATE (Definite).</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakēhikoon anewetookwā }</td>
<td>} anewunootookwā }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} IMPERF. TENSE.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakēhikoon anewekopun }</td>
<td>} anewunokopun }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a sakēhikoon anewik åtookwā }</td>
<td>} anewük }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} sakēhikoo'k }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IMPERF. TENSE.</td>
<td>a sakēhikoon anewikepun åtookwā }</td>
<td>} anewük }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} sakēhikoo'kepun }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>FUTURE TENSE.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sakēhikoon anewike åtookwā }</td>
<td>} anewük }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
<td>} sakēhikoo'ke }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[34]
Possessive Case.
Indicative Mood.

Pres. Tense.
sakétamukun eyéëtookwá
   " eyéëtookwánee

Imperf. Tense.
sakétamukun eyékopun
   " eyékopunnee

Subjunctive Mood.
Pres. Tense.
a sakétamukun eyike åtookwá
   " eyikee

Imperf. Tense.
a sakétamukun eyikepun åtookwá
   " eyikepunnee åtookwá

Future Tense.
sakétamukun eyike åtookwá
   " eyikwaå åtookwá

Possessive Case.
Indicative Mood.

Pres. Tense.
sakehikoomukun eyéëtookwá
   " eyéëtookwánee

Imperf. Tense.
sakehikoomukun eyékopun
   " eyékopunnee

Subjunctive Mood.
Pres. Tense.
a sakehikoomukun eyike åtookwá
   " eyike åtookwá

Imperf. Tense.
a sakehikoomukun eyikepun åtookwá
   " eyikepunnee åtookwá

Future Tense.
sakehikoomukun eyike åtookwá
   " eyikwaå åtookwá

Possessive Case.
Indicative Mood.

Pres. Tense.
sakehikoo yee åtookwá
   " yee åtookwánee

Imperf. Tense.
sakehikoo yeçopun
   " yeçopunnee

Subjunctive Mood.
Pres. Tense.
a sakehikoo yik åtookwá
   " yikå yikånee

Imperf. Tense.
a sakehikoo yeçopun åtookwá
   " yeçopunnee åtookwá

Future Tense.
sakehikoo yike
   " yikwå

Possessive Case.
Indicative Mood.

Pres. Tense.
sakehikoo wanåtookwá

Imperfect Tense.
sakehikoo wanakopun

Subjunctive Mood.
Pres. Tense.
a sakehikoo wëcet åtookwá

Imperf. Tense.
a sakehikoo weçetpun åtookwá

Future Tense.
sakehikoo weçetche åtookwá
**TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate. ANIMATE OBJECT. (3rd Conjug. 3o.)**

**INDICATIVE MOOD.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th></th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPERF. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPERF. TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne sakehewán, <em>I love</em> <em>(somebody)</em></td>
<td>Ne sakehe hàwà ty, <em>I</em> <em>loved</em></td>
<td>Ne sakehikowín, <em>I am</em> <em>loved (by somebody)</em></td>
<td>Ke sakehikowín, <em>I</em> <em>was</em> <em>loved</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán</td>
<td>Ke sakehe hàwà ty</td>
<td>Ke sakehikowín, <em>I</em> <em>sakehà</em> <em>ty</em></td>
<td>Ke sakehikowín, <em>I</em> <em>sakehà</em> <em>ty</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán añow</td>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán tànan</td>
<td>No sakehe kowínan</td>
<td>No sakehe kowínan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán añow</td>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán tànan</td>
<td>Ke sakehe kowínan</td>
<td>Ke sakehe kowínan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán wáw</td>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán wáw</td>
<td>Ke sakehe kowínan</td>
<td>Ke sakehe kowínan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán wáw</td>
<td>Ke sakehe hówán wáw</td>
<td>Ke sakehe kowínan</td>
<td>Ke sakehe kowínan</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th></th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPERF. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>FUTURE TENSE.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>á sakehe wàyan</td>
<td>sakehe wàyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**ACCESSORY CASE.—Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct</th>
<th></th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPERF. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>FUTURE TENSE.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>á sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td>sakehe wà wàk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


(Another Form used for the above.)

**Direct.**

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

Ne sakehewan apun
Ke sakehewan apun
sakehewāpun
Ne sakehewānan apun
Ke
Ke " awapun
sakehewāpūn
sakehewāpuneek

**Inverse.**

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

Ne sakehikowin apun
Ke " sakehāpān
Ne sakehikowinan apun?
Ke " awapun
sakehawāpūn
sakehāpuneek

**Possessive Case.—Direct.**

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

Ne sakehewāwan apun
Ke " sakehewāyepun
Ne sakehewāwan apun?
Ke " awapun
sakehewāyepūn
sakehewāyepuneek

**Inverse.**

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

Ne sakehikowean apun
Ke " sakehimaṇpūn
Ne sakehikowewan apun?
Ke " awapun
sakehimaṇpūn
sakehimaṇpuneek

**Dubitative Mood (Subjunctive).**

**Direct.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

kā sakehewā wanā (If)

wunā
kwā
wākwā
wākwā
wākwā

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

kā sakehewā wapanā
wupunā
kopunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā

**Inverse.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

wawukā
wawutā
wākwā
yikwā
wākwā
wākwā
wākwā

**IMPERFECT TENSE**

wawukepūnā
wawutepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā

**Possessive Case.—Direct.**

kā sakehewā wawukā
wawutā
wākwā
yikwā
wākwā
wākwā
wākwā

wawukepūnā
wawutepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā
wākepunā

wāpūnā
yitepunā
yēpūnā
[ 37 ]
**TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.**

(Continued).

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
<th>FUTURE TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ä sakehikoweyan</td>
<td>ä sakehikoweyapun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwape</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehikoweyun</td>
<td>&quot; sakehikoweyupun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwape</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheëtepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'yōk</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheëyapun</td>
<td>sakeheëtche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'yōk</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheëyapun</td>
<td>sakeheëtche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'tchik</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'tchikun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'twaw</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'twawun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwa</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**POSSESSIVE CASE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
<th>FUTURE TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ä sakehikowe wuk</td>
<td>ä sakehikowe wupepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwape</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wut</td>
<td>&quot; wutepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë't</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'tepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë't'k</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheë't'kepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtche</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wūk</td>
<td>&quot; wūkepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwape</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; wūk</td>
<td>&quot; wūkepun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwape</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'tchik</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'tchikun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; waw</td>
<td>&quot; sakeheë'twawun</td>
<td>sakeheëtwa</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**INDETERMINATE.**

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakeheawwe</td>
<td>sakeheawwun</td>
<td>sakeheawwenopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pres.</td>
<td>im. ten.</td>
<td>im. ten.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

| sakeheawwe | sakeheawwun  | sakeheawwenopun |
| pres. | im. ten. | im. ten. |

**INANIMATE.**

**Direct (Definite).**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakeheaw</td>
<td>sakeheaw</td>
<td>sakeheawwunopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sing.</td>
<td>sing.</td>
<td>plur.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

| sakeheaw | sakeheawwunopun |
| sing. | plur. |

**Passive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
<th>Indicative Mood</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sakeheaw</td>
<td>sakeheaw</td>
<td>sakeheawwunopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sing.</td>
<td>sing.</td>
<td>plur.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

| sakeheaw | sakeheawwunopun |
| sing. | plur. |
**Dubitative Mood (Subjunctive).**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Inverse.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Inverse.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehikowe wana wupunā sakehawehekān</td>
<td>wakwā sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wākwā sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wākwā sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wākwā sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wākwā sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wākepunā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Inverse.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Inverse.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehikowe wawukī sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wawukī sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wawukī sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wawukī sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sakehikowe wawukī sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
<td>sakehikowe wawukepunā sakehikowe wawukepunā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Dubitative Mood (Subjunctive).**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
<th>Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>Present Tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehew anewikwā</td>
<td>kā sakehew anewikwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anewunookwā</td>
<td>anewunookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anewukwā</td>
<td>anewukwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ākwā</td>
<td>ākwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
<th>Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>Present Tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehew yikwā</td>
<td>kā sakehew yikwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yikwāānee</td>
<td>yikwāānee</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Dubitative Mood (Subjunctive).**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
<th>Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>Present Tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehew anewikwā</td>
<td>kā sakehew anewikwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anewunookwā</td>
<td>anewunookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anewukwā</td>
<td>anewukwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ākwā</td>
<td>ākwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
<th>Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense</td>
<td>Present Tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kā sakehew yikwā</td>
<td>kā sakehew yikwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yikwāānee</td>
<td>yikwāānee</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

**Indeterminate.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Indicative Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intransitive</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood.</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Imperative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Intransitive</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood.</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Intransitive</td>
<td>sakehewâ oo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood.</td>
<td>sakehewâ oo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ oo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ oo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehewâ oo, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehawai, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehewâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Future Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Intransitive</td>
<td>sakehikowe aanewâ, pres.</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, tak, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood.</td>
<td>sakehikowe aanewâ, pres.</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehikowe aanewâ, pres.</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehikowe aanewâ, pres.</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehikowe aanewâ, pres.</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
<th>Inverse</th>
<th>Indeterminate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Intransitive</td>
<td>sakehikowe wan, present tense</td>
<td>sakehikowâ wâtk, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood.</td>
<td>sakehikowe wan, present tense</td>
<td>sakehikowâ wâtk, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehikowe wan, present tense</td>
<td>sakehikowâ wâtk, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Present Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehikowe wan, present tense</td>
<td>sakehikowâ wâtk, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Tense (Indefinite)</td>
<td>sakehikowe wan, present tense</td>
<td>sakehikowâ wâtk, plur. (1 &amp; 2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, plur. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
<td>sakehikowâ, sing. (2 pers.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[40]
DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

**Direct.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[kā sakehewāmu kunookwā \]

\[kūkwā \] *sing.*

\[kunoowakwā, pl.\]

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[sakehewāmu kunooko-\]

\[punā \] *sing.*

\[kukepunā\]

\[kunoowako-\]

\[punā \] *pl.*

\[kūkwāpunā\]

**Possessive Case.**

**Direct.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[kā sakehehawēmukun eyikwā\]

\[nee\]

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[sakehehawāmukun eyikopunā\]

\[nee\]

---

**Inverse.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[kā sakehikowin anewikwā\]

\[anewunookwā\]

\[anewūkwā\]

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[sakehikowikwā\]

\[sakehikowin anowikepunā\]

\[anewunokopunā\]

\[anewūkepunā\]

\[sakehikowikepunā\]

**Possessive Case.**

**Inverse (Definite).**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[kā sakehimaweētā \] *sing.*

\[sakehimaweētānik\] *plur.*

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[sakehimaweētepunā \] *sing.*

\[sakehimaweētepunanik\] *plur.*

---

**Inverse (Indefinite).**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[sakechikatāiyikwā \] *sing.*

\[sakechikatāyikwānik\] *plur.*

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[sakechikatākopunā \] *sing.*

\[sakechikatākopunanik\] *plur.*
### TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued. See pages 36 and 37).

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
<th>Inverse.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPER. TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne sakehewā wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ne sakehewā wanoatokwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ke &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ne wanoatokwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ke &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakehewawanawatokwā</td>
<td>Ke sakehewawanawatokwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
<th>Possessive Case.</th>
<th>Inverse.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>PRES. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>IMPER. TENSE.</strong></td>
<td><strong>FUT. TENSE.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; sakehewā wanatokwā</td>
<td>&quot; sakehewā wanatokwā</td>
<td>&quot; sakehewā wukepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; wanatokwā</td>
<td>Ke &quot; wanatokwā</td>
<td>Ke &quot; sakoopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ne &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ne sakoopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ke &quot; wanoatokwā</td>
<td>Ke &quot; sakoopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke sakedhatokwā</td>
<td>Ke sakedhatokwā</td>
<td>Ke sakedhatokwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Possessive Case—Direct.

| **PRES. TENSE.** | **IMPER. TENSE.** | **FUT. TENSE.** |
| " sakehewā wukepun | " sakehewā wukepun | " sakehewā wukepun |
| Ke " wukepun | Ke " wukepun | Ke " wukepun |
| Ne " wukepun | Ne " wukepun | Ne " wukepun |
| Ke " wukepun | Ke " wukepun | Ke " wukepun |
### Suppositive Mood (Subjunctive).

#### Inverse.

**Present Tense.**
- a sakehikowe yan åtookwå
- " sakehikowe yun "
- " sakeheêt "
- " sakehikowe yåk "
- " sakehikowe yåk "
- " sakeheêtchik "
- " sakeheêtwaw "

**Imperfect Tense.**
- a sakehikowe yapan åtookwå
- " sakehikowe yupun "
- " sakeheêtpepun "
- " sakehikowe yåkepun "
- " sakehikowe yåkepun "
- " sakeheêtchikipun "
- " sakeheêtwåpun "

**Future Tense.**
- sakehikowe yane åtookwå
- " sakehikowe yune "
- " sakeheêtche "
- " sakehikowe yåko "
- " sakehikowe yåko "
- " sakeheêtchîwe "
- " sakeheêtawwe "

#### Possessive Case.

**Present Tense.**
- a sakehikowe wuk åtookwå
- " wut "
- " sakehimeêt "
- " sakehikowe wukeêt "
- " wûk "
- " wük "
- " sakehimeêt chik "
- " waw "

**Imperfect Tense.**
- a sakehikowe wukepun åtookwå
- " wåtepun "
- " sakehimeêtpepun "
- " sakehikowe wukeêtepun "
- " wåkepun "
- " wåkëp "
- " sakehimeêtchepun "
- " sakeheêtawwe "

**Future Tense.**
- sakehikowe wuke åtookwå
- " wute "
- " sakehimeêtche "
- " sakehikowe wukeêteche "
- " wåko "
- " wåko "
- " sakeheêtawwe "

(See pages 38 and 39.)

### Suppositive Mood.

#### Indeterminate. Direct. Inanimate (Definite).

**Indicative Mood.**
- sakehew anewetookwå
  - " anewunookwå "
  - " anewekopun "
  - " anewunokopun "

**Subjunctive Mood.**
- a sakehew anewük åtookwå
  - " anewük "
  - " anewikepun "
  - " anewûkepun "
  - " åkepun "
  - " anewike "
  - " anewûke "

**Possessive Case.**

**Indicative Mood.**
- sakehew yootookwå
  - " yootookwåne "
  - " yekopun "

**Subjunctive Mood.**
- a sakehew yik åtookwå
  - " yike "

---

[ 43 ]
### TRANSLITERATIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued. See pages 40 and 41).

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

**INANIMATE (Indefinite).**

**Direct.**

- **Indicative Mood.**
  - sakehewāmukun ootookwā, *sin.* {pres.}
  - ootookwāne, *pl.* {tense}
  - okopun, *sin.* {imp.}
  - okopunew, *pl.* {tense}

- **Subjunctive Mood.**
  - a sakehewāmu kūk ātookwā {pres.}
  - kūk, wāw ā tookwā {tense}
  - a sakehewāmu kūkupun ātookwā {im.}
  - kūkupunew {tense}
  - sakehewāmu kūk ātookwā {future}
  - kūkew {tense}

**Possessive Case.**

- **Indicative Mood.**
  - sakehewamukun eyéetookwā {pres.}
  - eyéetookwāne {tense}
  - eyékopun {imp.}
  - eyékopunew {tense}

- **Subjunctive Mood.**
  - a sakehewamukun eyik ātookwā {pres.}
  - eyik, ātookwā {tense}
  - eyikupun {imp.}
  - eyikupunew {tense}
  - sakehewamukun eyik {future}
  - eyikew {tense}

**Inverse.**

- **Indicative Mood.**
  - sakehikowin anewetookwā {pres.}
  - anewetookwā {tense}
  - anewekopun {imp.}
  - anewukopunew {tense}

- **Subjunctive Mood.**
  - a sakehikowin anewik ātookwā {pres.}
  - anewik {tense}
  - "k ā tookwā {tense}
  - anewikupun {imp.}
  - anewikupunew {tense}
  - kepun {tense}
  - sakehikowin anewike {future}
  - anewuke {tense}
  - "ke {tense}

**Possessive Case.**

- **Indicative Mood.**
  - sakehikowe weetookwā, *pres. tense*
  - weetookwā {tense}

- **Subjunctive Mood.**
  - a sakehikowe weet ātookwā {pres.}
  - weet ā tookwā {tense}

**INANIMATE.**

- **Indicative Mood.**
  - sakehatoookwā, *s.* {present}
  - sakehatoookwāne {tense}
  - sakehakopun, *s.* {imp.}
  - sakehakopunew {tense}

**Subjunctive Mood.**

- a sakeheēt ātookwā {pres.}
  - sakeheēt {tense}
  - sakeheēt chik {tense}
  - epun {imp.}
  - wāpun {tense}
  - chikew {tense}
  - sakeheētchew {fut.}
  - sakeheētwaw {tense}

**Possessive Case.**

- **Indicative Mood.**
  - sakehimateookwā, *sin.* {pres.}
  - sakehimateookwāne {tense}
  - sakehimatekopun, *sin.* {imp.}
  - sakehimatekopunew {tense}

**Subjunctive Mood.**

- a sakehimate ātookwā {pres.}
  - sakehimate ā tookwā {tense}
  - wāpun {tense}
  - che {fut.}
  - wāwe {tense}
The foregoing Paradigms of Verbs were originally written on three large sheets, which are referred to in pages 2 and 3 of the Lecture, but which for the convenience of printing have been subdivided, and consequently may be a little confusing to the student.

The first Paradigm, *Sakehâo*, "he loves him," begins at page 16 and ends at page 25. This sheet may be better understood by studying the following pages consecutively, viz., 16, 17, 20, 21, 22, 23;—18, 19, 20, 21, 24, 25.

The second Paradigm, *Sakêtavi*, "he loves it," begins at page 26 and ends at page 35, and should be read in the following order:—26, 27, 32;—28, 29, 33;—30, 31, 34, 35.

The third Paradigm, *Sakeheviâo*, "he loves somebody," begins at page 36 and ends at page 44, and may be studied in the following order:—36, 37, 42;—38, 39, 43;—40, 41, 44.

The following pages give a fuller display of the Cree Verb, *Tapwâtoviâo*, "he believes him," in all its Moods and Tenses, both Direct and Inverse; to which the attention of the student is now directed.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tense</th>
<th>Subject</th>
<th>Direct Object</th>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Past or Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sing.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>tapwàtow aw,</td>
<td>I believe him</td>
<td>I believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>&quot; aw,</td>
<td>Thou believest him</td>
<td>Thou believested them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>&quot; øo,</td>
<td>He believes or believeth him or</td>
<td>He believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plur.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>anan, 1. 3</td>
<td>We believe him</td>
<td>We believed him</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>ananow, 1. 2</td>
<td>Ye or you believe him</td>
<td>Ye or you believed him</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>awaw,</td>
<td>They believe him or them</td>
<td>They believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ãwuk,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sing.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>tapwàtow ãwuk</td>
<td>I believe them</td>
<td>I believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>&quot; ãwuk,</td>
<td>Thou believest them</td>
<td>Thou believested them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>&quot; øo,</td>
<td>He believes or believeth him or</td>
<td>He believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plur.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>ananuk, 1. 3</td>
<td>We believe them</td>
<td>We believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>ananowuk, 1. 2</td>
<td>Ye or you believe them</td>
<td>Ye or you believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>ãwauwuk,</td>
<td>They believe him or them</td>
<td>They believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ãwuk,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sing.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>tapwàtow ãtyuk</td>
<td>I believed them</td>
<td>I believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>&quot; ãtyuk,</td>
<td>Thou believest them</td>
<td>Thou believested them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>&quot; øê,</td>
<td>He believed him or them</td>
<td>He believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plur.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>âtanánuk, 1. 3</td>
<td>We believed them</td>
<td>We believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>âtanánowuk, 1. 2</td>
<td>Ye or you believed them</td>
<td>Ye or you believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>ãtahapuk,</td>
<td>They believed him or them</td>
<td>They believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ãtahap,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plur.</strong></td>
<td>Ne</td>
<td>âtanánuk, 1. 3</td>
<td>We believed them</td>
<td>We believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>âtanánowuk, 1. 2</td>
<td>Ye or you believed them</td>
<td>Ye or you believed them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ke</td>
<td>ãtahapuk,</td>
<td>They believed him or them</td>
<td>They believed him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ãtahap,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**INDICATIVE MOOD.—** *Inverse.*

**PRESENT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing. Ne tapwát ak or owik,</th>
<th>Ke „ ak „ „</th>
<th>Plur. Ne „ <em>akoonan, 1. 3</em></th>
<th>Ke „ akoonanow, 1. 2</th>
<th>Ke „ akoownaw,</th>
<th>Plur. Ne „ akoonanuk, 1. 3</th>
<th>Ke „ akoonanowuk, 1. 2</th>
<th>Ke „ akwuk,</th>
<th>Plur. Ne „ akwuk or owikwuk,</th>
<th>Ke „ akwuk „ „</th>
<th>Plur. Ne „ akoonanuk, 1. 3</th>
<th>Ke „ akoonianowuk, 1. 2</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>He believes me</td>
<td>He believes thee</td>
<td>He believes us</td>
<td>He believes you</td>
<td>They are believed (by him or them, <em>def.</em>)</td>
<td>They believe me</td>
<td>They believe thee</td>
<td>They believe you</td>
<td>They are believed by him or them</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing. Ne tapwát akó or akóty,</th>
<th>Ke „ akó „ akóty</th>
<th>Plur. Ne „ akótanuk, 1. 3</th>
<th>Ke „ akótanowuk, 1. 2</th>
<th>Ke „ akótawaw,</th>
<th>Oo „ akó or akóty,</th>
<th>Plur. Ne „ akótanuk, 1. 3</th>
<th>Ke „ akótanowuk, 1. 2</th>
<th>Ke „ akótawawuk,</th>
<th>Oo „ akótawaw,</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>He believed me</td>
<td>He believed thee</td>
<td>He believed us</td>
<td>He believed you</td>
<td>They were believed by him or them</td>
<td>They believed me</td>
<td>They believed thee</td>
<td>They believed you</td>
<td>They were believed by him or them</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* Where the letter *o* is printed in italics at the beginning of the suffix, *owi* may be substituted; as, Ne tapwátakoonen, or Ne tapwátowikoonen, &c., &c.
ANOTHER FORM OF THE PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwátow ápun, I believed him
Ke " " ápun, Thou believedst him
Ke " " ápun, He believed him or them

Plur. Ne " ananapun, 1. 3 We believed him
Ke " " 1. 2 We believed him
Ke " " ápuneek, They believed him or them
" " ápuneek, They believed him or them

Plural.

Sing. Ne kë tapwátow ápunuk, I believed them
Ke " " ápun, Thou believedst them
Ke " " ápun, He believed him or them

Sing. Ne kë tapwátow ápunuk, I believed them
Ke " " ápun, Thou believedst them
Ke " " ápun, He believed him or them

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kë tapwátow aw, I have believed him
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kë tapwátow á or áty, I had believed him
&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne kë tapwátow ápun, I had believed him
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow aw, I shall or will believe him
Ke " " " Thou shalt or wilt believe him
kitta " áo, He shall or will believe him
&c.

FUTURE-PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwátow aw, I shall or will have believed him
&c.
ANOTHER FORM OF THE PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

**Sing.** Ne tapwát akópun,  
Ke „ akópun,  
„ akópun,  

**Plur.** Ne „ akoonanapun, 1. 3 }  
Ke „ akoonanapun, 1. 2 }  
Ke „ akoowápun,  
„ akoopunek,  
„ akoowápun,  

He believed me  
He believed thee  
He was believed by him or them  

He believed us  
He believed you  
They were believed by him or them

**Plural.**

**Sing.** Ne ké tapwát akópunuk,  
Ke „ akópunuk,  
„ akópunuk,  

**Plur.** Ne „ akoonanapunuk,  
Ke „ akoonanapunuk,  
Ke „ akoowápunuk,  
„ akoopunek,  
„ akoowápun,  

They believed me  
They believed thee  
He was believed by him or them  
They believed us  
They believed you  
They were believed by him or them

**PERFECT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ké tapwát ak or owik,  
&c.  
He has believed me  

**PLUPERFECT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ké tapwát akó or akóty,  
&c.  
He had believed me  

Or,  

**Sing.** Ne ké tapwát akópun,  
&c.  
He had believed me  

**FUTURE TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga tapwát ak or owik,  
Ke ga „ ak „  
kitta „ ak „  
&c.  
He shall or will believe me  
He shall or will believe thee  
He shall or will be believed by him or them

**FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga ké tapwát ak or owik,  
&c.  
He shall or will have believed me
POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow aw, I may or can believe him &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow â or âty, I might, could, would, or should believe him &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow âpun, I might, could, would, or should believe him &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow â or âty, I might, could, would, or should have believed him &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow âpun, I might, could, would, or should have believed him &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwátow uk, (that) I believe him
   ″   ″ ut, Thou believest him
   ″   ″ at, He believes him or them

Plur.   ″   ″ ukeét, 1. 3) We believe him
   ″   ″ úk, 1. 2) Ye or You believe him
   ″   ″ ák, They believe him or them
   ″   ″ atchik, } &c.
POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát ak, He may or can believe me
         &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akó or akóty, He might, could, would, or should
         believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akópun, He might, could, would, or should
         believe me

&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akó or akóty, He might, could, would, or should
         have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akópun, He might, could, would, or should
         have believed me

&c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. a tapwát owit, (that) He believes me
         ask, or owisk, He believes thee
         akoot, or owikoot, He is believed by him or them

Plur. oweyumeet, 1. 3 ? He believes us
         atük, 1. 2 ? He believes you
         aták, They are believed by him or them
         akootchik, 
         akootwaw,
Plural.

Sing.  à tapwôtow ukik,  
        "         ukwaw,  
        "         utechik,  
        "         utwaw,  
        "         at,  
        "         (that) I believe them

Plur.  "         ukeëtechik,  
        "         ukeëtwaw,  
        "         ûkook,  
        "         ûkwaw,  
        "         akook,  
        "         ãkwaw,  
        "         atchik,  
        "         atwaw,  
        "         We believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  à tapwôtow uképun,  
        "         utepun,  
        "         atepun,  
        "         ápun,  
        "         (that) I believed him

Plur.  "         ukeëtepun,  
        "         uképun,  
        "         ãkepun,  
        "         atchikepun,  
        "         atwápun,  
        "         awápun,  
        "         We believed him

Plural.

Sing.  à tapwôtow ukikepun,  
        "         ukwápun,  
        "         utechikepun,  
        "         utwápun,  
        "         atepun,  
        "         ápun,  
        "         (that) I believed them

Plur.  "         ukeëtechikepun,  
        "         ukeëtwápun,  
        "         We believed them
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

Plural.

Sing. á tapwát owitchik, owitchik, owitwaw, askik, askwaw, akoot, (that) They believe me They believe thee He is believed by him or them

Plur. oweyumeétchik, oweyumeétwaw, atúkook, atúkwaw, atúkook, atúkwaw, akootchik, akootwaw, They believe us They believe you They are believed by him or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwát owitepun, or owépun, askepun, akootepun, akóopun, (that) He believed me He believed thee He was believed by him or them

Plur. oweyumeéttepun, oweyuwentepun, atúkepun, atúkepun, akootchikepun, akootwápun, They believed us They believed you They were believed by him or them

Sing. á tapwát owitchikepun, owitwápun or owewápun, askikepun, askwápun, akootepun, akóopun, (that) They believed me They believed thee He was believed by him or them

Plur. oweyumeétchikepun oweyumeétwápun They believed us
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

Plur. á tapwátow úkookepun, } 1. 2 (that) We believed them
    "    úkwápun, 
    "    äkookepun,
    "    ákwápun,
    "    atchikepun,
    "    atwapun,
    "    awápun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á ké tapwátow uk, (that) I have believed him
    &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á ké tapwátow ukepun, (that) I had believed him
    &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow uk, (that) I shall or will believe him,
    &c.

And,

Sing. tapwátow uke, (when) I shall or will believe him
    " utche,
    " atche,

Plur. " uketche, 1. 3 } " We shall or will believe him
    " úko, 1. 2 } " Ye or You shall or will believe him
    " åke,
    " atwawe,

Plural.

Sing. tapwátow ukwawe, (when) I shall or will believe them
    " utwawe,
    " atche,

Plur. " uketwawe, 1. 3 } " We shall or will believe them
    " úkwawe, 1. 2 } " Ye or You shall or will believe them
    " åkwawe,
    " atwawe,
### Transitive Verb—Animate Object—Inverse

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plur.</th>
<th>tapwât atûkookfepun,</th>
<th>1. 2 (that) They believed us</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûkwâpun,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûkookfepun,</td>
<td>They believed you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûkwâpun,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akootchikëpûn,</td>
<td>They were believed by him</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akootwâpun,</td>
<td>or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akoowâpun,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Perfect Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>kë tapwât owit,</th>
<th>(that) He has believed me</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&amp;c.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Pluperfect Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>kë tapwât owitepun, or owëpun,</th>
<th>(that) He had believed me</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&amp;c.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Future Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Këta tapwât owit,</th>
<th>(that) He shall or will believe me,</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&amp;c.</td>
<td>or,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>He to believe me</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**And,**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>tapwât owitche,</th>
<th>(when) He shall or will believe me</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>askë,</td>
<td>He shall or will believe thee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akootchë,</td>
<td>He shall or will be believed by him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>oweyumeëtche, 1.3</td>
<td>He shall or will believe us</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûko,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûko,</td>
<td>He shall or will believe you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akootwâwe,</td>
<td>They shall or will be believed by him or them</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Plural.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>tapwât owitwawë,</th>
<th>(when) They shall or will believe me</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>askwawë,</td>
<td>They shall or will believe thee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akootchë,</td>
<td>They shall or will be believed by him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>oweyumeëtwawë, 1.3</td>
<td>They shall or will believe us</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûkwawë, 1.2</td>
<td>They shall or will believe you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>atûkwawë,</td>
<td>They shall or will be believed by him or them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>akootwâwe,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kë tapwâtow uk, (that) I shall or will have believed him &c.

And,

Sing. Kë tapwâtow uke, (when) I shall or will have believed him &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Këttâ tapwâtow uk, (that) I may or can believe him &c.

And,

Sing. Kë tapwâtow uke, (when) I may or can believe him &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwâtow ukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should believe him &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Këttâ tapwâtow ukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should have believed him &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kë tapwâtow uk, &c. Had I believed him
Sing. Keepin "" uke, &c. If I believe him

PARTICLES.

Flat vowel Teáp,

Kà, present and imperfect (subjunc.), After
Kà, future (subj.) and imperfect (poten.), As, next
Kà? future (subj.) and imperfect " " When, where, how?
Kà kë, fut. perf. (subj.), & pres. & pluper. " As
Kà kë?, " " " " When, where, how?

Kitche, sometimes used for Katta.
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát owit, (that) He shall or will have believed me, &c.

or,

He to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát owitche, (when) He shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát owit, (that) He may or can believe me &c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát owitche, (when) He may or can believe me &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE:

Sing. Kitta tapwát owitepun (that) He might, could, would, or should believe me &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát owitepun (that) He might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow it, &c. Had He believed me

Sing. Keesspin tapwátow itche &c. If He believe me.
IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing.  tapwátow,  Believe thou him
        Kitta   ão,  Let him believe him or them
        Plur.   atan, atak,  Let us believe him
               âk,  \
               eék,  Believe ye him
               Kitta   ãwuk,  Let them believe him or them

Plur.

Sing.  tapwátow ik,  Believe thou them
        Kitta   ão,  Let him believe him or them
        Plur.   atanik,  Let us believe them
               âkook,  Believe ye them
               eékook,  \
               Kitta   ãwuk,  Let them believe him or them

FUTURE (Indefinite).

Sing.  tapwátow åkun,  Believe thou him
        Kitta   ão,  Let him believe him or them
        Plur.   åkúk,  Let us believe him
               åkák,  Believe ye him
               Kitta   ãwuk,  Let them believe him or them

Plur.

Sing.  tapwátow åkunik,  Believe thou them
        Kitta   ão,  Let him believe him or them
        Plur.   åkúkawik,  Let us believe them
               åkúkwainik,  Believe ye them
               åkákook,  \
               Kitta   ãwuk,  Let them believe him or them.
IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât ak, Let him be believed by him or them

Plur. Kitta tapwât akwuk, Let them be believed by him or them.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwâtow imawa,* I believe his him, or them
Ke " imawa, Thou believest his him, or them
" imâw, He believes his him, or them
" imâyewa, äyewa,

Plur. Ne " imanan, 1. 3 } We believe his him, or them
Ke " imanana, 1. 2 } Ye or You believe his him, or them
Ke " imawawa, " imâwuk, They believe his him, or them
" imâyewa, äyewa,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwâtow imâ or imáty, I believed his him, or them
Ke " imâ or imáty, Thou believedst his him, or them
Oo " imâ or imáty,
Oo " imayê or imayêtê, } He believed his him, or them
Oo " ayê or ayêtê,

Plur. Ne " imâtan, 1. 3 } We believed his him, or them.
Ke " imâtanaw, 1. 2 } Ye or You believed his him, or them
Ke " imawaww, " ayê or ayêtê, They believed his him, or them
Oo " imatawaw,
Oo " imayê or imayêtê,
Oo " ayê or ayêtê,

Sing. Ne tapwâtow imapun, I believed his him, or them
Ke " imapun, Thou believedst his him, or them
" imapun, " imayepun, } He believed his him, or them
" äyepun,

Plur. Ne " imananapun, 1. 3 } We believed his him, or them
" imananapun, 1. 2 } Ye or You believed his him, or them
Ke " imawapun, " imapuneek, They believed his him, or them
" imayepun, " äyepun,

* Where omi is printed in italics a may be substituted, as Ne tapwâtowimawa or Ne tapwâtawimawa.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him,
Ke " akooyewa, believes or believe me
" akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him,
Plur. Ne " akoonanana, 1. 3 ) He or They, in relation to him,
Ke " akoonanowa, 1. 2 ) believes or believe us
Ke " akoowawawa, ) He or They, in relation to him,
" akooyewawa, believes or believe you
" akooyewa, They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akoyë or akoyëty, He or They, in relation to him,
Ke " akoyë or akoyëty, believes me
" akoyewawa, He or They, in relation to him,
Oo " akoyë or akoyëty, believed thee
Plur. Ne " akoyëtanana, 1. 3 ) He or They, in relation to him,
Ke " akoyëtananow, 1. 2 ) believed us
Ke " akoyëtawawa, He or They, in relation to him,
" akoyëtawawa, believed you
Oo " akoyëtawawa, They, in relation to him, were believed
Sing. Ne tapwât akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him,
Ke " akoyepun, believed me
" akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him,
" akoyepun, was or were believed
Plur. Ne " akooyenanapanu, 1. 3 ) He or They, in relation to him,
Ke " akooyenanapanu, 1. 2 ) believed us
Ke " akooyetawapanu, He or They, in relation to him,
" akooyepunek, believed you
" akooyepunek, They, in relation to him, were believed.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ke tapwâтов mawa, I have believed his him, or them &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ke tapwâтов imâ or imâty, I had believed his him, or them &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ke tapwâтов imapun, I had believed his him, or them &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâтов mawa, I shall or will believe his him, or them &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ke tapwâтов imawa, I shall or will have believed his him, or them &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ke tapwâтов mawa, I may or can believe his him, or them &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâтов imâ or imâty, I might, could, would, or should believe his him, or them &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwâтов imapun, I might, could, would, or should believe his him, or them &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ke tapwâтов imâ or imâty, I might, could, would, or should have believed his him, or them &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

PERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne kē tapwāt akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, has
&c. or have believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne kē tapwāt akoyē or akoyēty, He or They, in relation to him, had
&c. believed me
Or,
Sing. Ne kē tapwāt akoyepeun, He or They, in relation to him, had
&c. believed me.

FUTURE TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, shall
&c. or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, shall
&c. or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, may
&c. or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akoyē or akoyēty, He or They, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe me
Or,
Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akoyepeun, He or They, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akoyē or akoyēty, He or They, in relation to him, might
&c. could, would, or should have believed me.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

Or,

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kẹ tapwátow imapun &c. I might, could, would, or should have believed his him, or them.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. à tapwátow imuk, (that) I believe his him, or them
            " "       imut,       " Thou believest his him, or them
            " "       imat,    " He believes his him, or them
            " "       imayit,  
            " "       ayit,    

Plur. " "       imukeét, 1. 3 } " We believe his him, or them
            " "       imúk,    1. 2 } " Ye or You believe his him, or them
            " "       imúk,    
            " "       imatchik 
            " "       imatwaw 
            " "       imayit  
            " "       ayit    

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. à tapwátow imukepun, (that) I believed his him, or them
            " "       imutepun,       " Thou believest his him, or them
            " "       imatepun,       " He believed his him, or them
            " "       imápun,       
            " "       imayitepun,     
            " "       ayipektun,     

Plur. " "       imukeétepun; 1. 3 } " We believed his him, or them
            " "       imukopun,    1. 2 } " Ye or You believed his him, or them
            " "       imákopun,    
            " "       imatchikpun,  
            " "       imatwápun,  
            " "       imayitepun,  
            " "       ayipektun,
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. à tapwât oweyit, (that) He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me

" " oweyiisk, " He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee

" " akooyit, " He, in relation to him, is believed

Plur. " oweyeyumeêt, 1. 3 } " He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us

" oweyitûk, 1. 2 } " He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you

" akooyitchik, } " They, in relation to him, are believed

" akooyitwaw, } PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. à tapwât oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him, believed me

" oweyêpun, } He or They, in relation to him, believed thee

" oweyismekepun, } He, in relation to him, was believed

" akooyitepun, } Plur. " oweyeyumeëtepun, 1. 3 } He or They, in relation to him, believed us

" oweyitûkepun, 1. 2 } He or They, in relation to him, believed you

" akooyitchikepun, } " They, in relation to him, were believed

" akooyitwâpun, } " believed.

" akooyewâpun, }
PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ä kē tapwātow īmuk, (that) I have believed his him, or them &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ä kē tapwātow īmukepun, (that) I had believed his him, or them &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow īmuk, (that) I shall or will believe his him, or them &c.

I to believe his him, or them

And,

Sing. tapwātow īmuke, (when) I shall or will believe his him, or them

" īnutche, (when) Thou shalt or wilt believe his him, or them

" imatche, (when) He shall or will believe his him, or them

" imayitche, (when) Ye or You shall or will believe his him, or them

ayitche,

Plur. " īmukeṭche, (when) We shall or will believe his him, or them

" īmūko, (when) We shall or will believe his him, or them

" īmāko, (when) Ye or You shall or will believe his him, or them

" īmatwawe, (when) They shall or will believe his him, or them

" imayitche,

" ayitche,

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow īmuk, (that) I shall or will have believed his him, or them &c.

I to have believed his him, or them

And,

Sing. Kē tapwātow īmuke, (when) I shall or will have believed his him, or them &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow īmuk, (that) I may or can believe his him, or them &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

PERFECT TENSE.
Sing. à kê tapwât oweyit, &c. (that) He or They, in relation to him, has or have believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. à kê tapwât oweyitepun &c. (that) He or They, in relation to him, had believed me

FUTURE TENSE.
Sing. Kitta tapwât oweyit, &c. (that) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe me

And,
Sing. tapwât oweyitchë, (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe me

oweyiske, (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe thee

akooyitchë, (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

oweyumeëitchë, 1.3 (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe us

oweyitûko, 1.2 (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe you

oweyitâko, (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

akooyitswawe, (when) They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Kitta kê tapwât oweyit, &c. (that) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me

or, He or They, in relation to him, to have believed me

And,
Sing. Kê tapwât oweyitchë, &c. (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Sing. Kitta kê tapwât oweyit, &c. (that) He or They, in relation to him, may or can believe me
And,

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kē tapwātow imuke,  (when) I may or can believe his him, or them
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow imukepun,  (that) I might, could, would, or should believe his him, or them
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow imukepun,  (that) I might, could, would, or should have believed his him, or them.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing.  tapwātow im,  Believe thou his him
            ayewa,     Let him believe his him

Kitta  "    imat-an, tak,  Let us believe his him
         "    i-me-k,                           Believe ye his him
         "    i-māk,                           Let them believe his him

Plur.

Sing.  tapwātow im,  Believe thou his them
            ayewa,     Let him believe his them

Kitta  "    imat-anik,  Let us believe his them
         "    ime-kook,  Believe ye his them
         "    ayewa,    Let them believe his them

Plural.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwātow imuk,  Had I believed his him.
And,

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing.  ké tapwát oweyitche,  (when) He or They, in relation to him, may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD—Direct.

FUTURE TENSE (Indefinite).

Sing.  tapwátow imákun,    Believe thou his him
     Kitta   " ñeyewa,     Let him believe his him
     Plur.  " imákúk,     Let us believe his him
            " imákák,     Believe ye his him
            Kitta " ñeyewa,     Let them believe his him

Plural.

Sing.  tapwátow imákunik,    Believe thou his them
     Kitta " ñeyewa     Let him believe his them
     Plur.  " imákúkwawik, ) Let us believe his them
            " imákûkwanik ] Let us believe his them
            " imákákok,     Believe ye his them
            Kitta " ñeyewa     Let them believe his them.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing.  ké tapwátow eyit,    Had He or They, in relation to him, believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát akooyewa,    Let him or them, in relation to him, be believed by his him, or them.
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teäpwätow awukä, If, whether I believe him
   " awutä,        " Thou believest him
   " akwä,        " He believes him
Plur.        " awukeëtä, 1. 3 }  " We believe him
   " awùkwä,   1. 2 }  " Ye or You believe him
   " awäkwä,        " They believe him
   " awakwä,        

Plural.

Sing. teäpwätow awukänik, If, whether I believe them
   " awutänik, " Thou believest them
   " akwän, " He believes them
Plur.        " awukeëtänik, 1. 3 }  " We believe them
   " awùkwänik, 1. 2 }  " Ye or You believe them
   " awäkwänik,        " They believe them
   " awakwänik,        

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teäpwätow awukopunä, If, whether I believed him
   " awutepunä,        " Thou believedst him
   " akopunä,        " He believed him
Plur.        " awukeëtepunä, 1. 3 }  " We believed him
   " awùkopunä, 1. 2 }  " Ye or You believed him
   " awäkopunä,        " They believed him
   " awakopunä,        

Plural.

Sing. teäpwätow awukopunänik, If, whether I believed them
   " awutepunänik,        " Thou believedst them
   " akopunän,        " He believed them
Plur.        " awukeëtepunänik, 1. 3 }  " We believed them
   " awùkopunänik, 1. 2 }  " Ye or You believed them
   " awäkopunänik,        " They believed them
   " awakopunänik,        

### Transitive Verb—Animate Object—Inverse

#### Dubitative Mood (Subjunctive)

**Present Tense**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>English</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sing.</strong></td>
<td>teápwtow  i kwá,</td>
<td>If, whether He believes me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  is kwá,</td>
<td>He believes thee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikookwá,</td>
<td>He is believed by him</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plur.</strong></td>
<td>&quot;  eyumétá, 1.3 }</td>
<td>He believes us</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  itúkwá, 1.2 }</td>
<td>He believes you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikookwá</td>
<td>They are believed by him</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plural.</strong></td>
<td>&quot;  itikwá,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikowakwá</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Past or Imperfect Tense**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>English</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sing.</strong></td>
<td>teápwtow  ewakwá,}</td>
<td>If, whether They believe me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>épuná,</td>
<td>He believed thee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  is kepuná,</td>
<td>He was believed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikootepuná,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikookkopuná,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plur.</strong></td>
<td>&quot;  eyumétetápuná, 1.3{</td>
<td>He believed us</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  itúkepuná, 1.2{</td>
<td>He believed you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  itúkepuná,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikootchikepuná,</td>
<td>They were believed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikoottwápuná,}</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikowápuná,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Plural.</strong></td>
<td>&quot;  ikepunánik,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikootepunánik,}</td>
<td>They believed thee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;  ikookkopunánik,}</td>
<td>He was believed</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow awukā,
Kē &c.

If, whether I have believed him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow awukepūnā,
Kē &c.

If, whether I had believed him

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow awukā,
Kā tapwātow awukā,
&c.
&c.

If, whether I shall or will believe him
If, whether I shall or will believe him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow awukā,
Kā kē tapwātow awukā,
&c.
&c.

If, whether I shall or will have believed him
If, whether I shall or will have believed him

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow awukā,
Kā kē tapwātow awukā,
&c.
&c.

If, whether I may or can believe him
If, whether I may or can believe him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow awukepūnā,
&c.
If, whether I might, could, would, or should believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow awukepūnā,
&c.
If, whether I might, could, would, or should have believed him.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

Plur. Teapwátow eyuméstepunánik.)

1. Plur. Teapwátow eyuméstepunánik.)

1. 3: If, whether They believed us

" itúkepunánik, 1.2

" itúkepunánik,

" ikootchiképuna,

" ikootwápuná,

" ikooowápuná,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwátow ikwá, If, whether He has believed me
Ké &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwátow itepuná, If, whether He had believed me
Ké &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow ikwá, If, whether He shall or will believe me
Ká &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow ikwá, If, whether He shall or will have believed me
Ká ké &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow ikwá, If, whether He may or can believe me
Ká ké &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow itepuná, If, whether He might, could, would, or should believe me
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itepuná, If, whether He might, could, would, or should have believed me.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Teápławtow imawukwā, If, whether I believe his him, or them
imawutā, If, whether Thou believest his him, or them
imakwā, ] If, whether He believes his him, or them
imayikwā, ayikwā,
Plur. imawukeétā, 1, 3 If, whether We believe his him, or them
imawukwā, 1, 2 them
imawākwā, If, whether Ye or You believe his him, or them
imawākwā, imayikwā, } If, whether They believe his him, or them
ayikwā,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Teápwtow imawukepunā, If, whether I believed his him, or them
imawutepunā, If, whether Thou believest his him, or them
imakopunā, } If, whether He believed his him, or them
imayikopunā, ayikopunā,
Plur. imawukeétepunā, 1, 3 If, whether We believed his him, or them
imawukopunā, 1, 2 them
imawakopunā, If, whether Ye or You believed his him, or them
imawakopunā, imatwápunā, imawápunā, } If, whether They believed his him, or them
imayikopunā, ayikopunā,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tāpławtow imawukwā, If, whether I have believed his him, or them.
Kē &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Teapwâto eyikwâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes me
" eyiskwâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes thee
" ikooyikwâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, is believed

Plur.  " eyeyumeetaa,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes us
" eyitukwâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes you
" eyitakwâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, are believed
" ikooyewakwâ,  If, whether They, in relation to him, were believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Teapwâto eyikopunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed me
" eyepunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
" eyiskepunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, was believed
" ikooyekopunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, were believed

Plur.  " eyeyumeetepunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to them, believed us
" eyitukepunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to them, believed you
" eyitakepunâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to them, were believed
" ikooyitkepunâ,  If, whether They, in relation to him. were believed
" ikooyitwapunâ,  If, whether They, in relation to them, were believed
" ikooyewapunâ,  If, whether They, in relation to them, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kâ tapwâto eyikwâ,  If, whether He or They, in relation to him, has believed me
Kâ  "
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kâ tapwâtow imawukepunâ, If, whether I had believed his
Kê &c. him, or them

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ tapwâtow imawukwâ, If, whether I shall or will believe
Kâ &c. his him, or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ kê tapwâtow imawukwâ, If, whether I shall or will have
Ká kê &c. believed his him, or them.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ kê tapwâtow imawukwâ, If, whether I may or can believe
Ká kê &c. his him, or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ tapwâtow imawukepunâ, If, whether I might, could, would,
Kâ &c. or should believe his him,
or them

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ kê tapwâtow imawukepunâ, If, whether I might, could, would,
Ká kê &c. or should have believed his
him, or them.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwátow eyikopuná, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kē &c. him, had believed me

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyikwá, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā &c. him, shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwátow eyikwá, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā kē &c. him, shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwátow eyikwá, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā kē &c. him, may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyikopuná, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā &c. him, might, could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwátow eyikopuná, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā kē &c. him, might, could, would, or should have believed me.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwitow atookwá,
Ke " atookwá, I believe him, I suppose, it seems
     " atookwá, Thou believest him, I suppose, it seems
     " atookwá, He believes him, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne " ananatookwá, 1, 3 We believe him, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " ananatookwá, 1, 2 Ye or You believe him, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " atawatookwá, They believe him, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

Sing. Ne tapwitow atookwánik,
Ke " atookwánik, I believe them, I suppose, it seems
     " atookwánik, Thou believest them, I suppose, it seems
     " atookwánik, He believes them, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne " ananatookwánik, 1, 3 We believe them, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " ananatookwánik, 1, 2 Ye or You believe them, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " atawatookwánik, They believe them, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwitow akopun,
Ke " akopun, I believed him, I suppose, it seems
     " akopun, Thou believed him, I suppose, it seems
     " akopun, He believed him, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne " ananakopun, 1, 3 We believed him, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " ananakopun, 1, 2 Ye or You believed him, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " awawakopun, They believed him, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

Sing. Ne tapwitow akopunuk,
Ke " akopunuk, I believed them, I suppose, it seems
     " akopunuk, Thou believed them, I suppose, it seems
     " akopunuk, He believed them, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne " ananakopunuk, 1, 3 We believed them, I suppose, it seems
      Ke " ananakopunuk, 1, 2
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

**Sing. Ne tapwátow ikotookwá,**

He believes me, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikotookwá, He believes thee, I suppose, it seems

" ikotookwá, He is believed, I suppose, it seems

**Plur. Ne **ikoonanatookwá, 1. 3) He believes us, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikoonanatookwá, 1. 2) He believes you, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooowawatookwá, They are believed, I suppose, it seems

" ikotookwánik, They believe me, I suppose, it seems

Sing. Ne tapwátow ikotookwánik,

Plural.

Ke " ikotookwánik, They believe thee, I suppose, it seems

" ikotookwá, He is believed, I suppose, it seems

**Plur. Ne **ikoonanatookwánik, 1. 3) They believe us, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikoonanatookwánik, 1. 2) They believe you, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooowawatookwánik, They are believed, I suppose, it seems

" ikotookwánik, They believe me, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

**Sing. Ne tapwátow ikokopun,**

He believed me, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikokopun, He believed thee, I suppose, it seems

" ikokopun, He was believed, I suppose, it seems

**Plur. Ne **ikooonanakopun, 1. 3) He believed us, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooonanakopun, 1. 2) He believed you, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooowakopun, They were believed, I suppose, it seems

" ikooowakopun, They believe me, I suppose, it seems

Sing. Ne tapwátow ikokopunuk,

Plural.

Ke " ikokopunuk, They believed thee, I suppose, it seems

" ikokopun, He was believed, I suppose, it seems

**Plur. Ne **ikooonanakopunuk, 1. 3) They believed us, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooonanakopunuk, 1. 2)
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

Ke tapwåtow aazawakopunuk, Ye believed them, I suppose, it seems
" awakopun, They believe them, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwåtow atookwa, I have believed him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwåtow akopun, I had believed him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwåtow atookwa, I shall or will believe him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwåtow atookwa, I shall or will have believed him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwåtow atookwa, I may or can believe him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwåtow akopun, I might, could, would, or should believe him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwåtow akopun, I might, could, would or should have believed him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunct. Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of atookwa, throughout all its tenses.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

Ke tapwâtow ikoowakopunuk, They believed you, I suppose, it seems
" ikoowakopun, They were believed, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow ìkòtookwà, He has believed me, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow ìkoopun, He had believed me, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow ìkòtookwà, He shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow ìkoopun, He shall or will have believed me, I suppose, it seems
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow ìkoopun, He may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow ìkoopun, He might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow ìkoopun, He might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose, it seems
&c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwátow imatookwá,
    I believe his him, or them, I
Ke   "    imatookwá,
    suppose, it seems
    "    imatóokwá,     Thou believest his him, or them,
    "    imáyéookwá, I suppose, it seems
    "    áyéookwá, He believes his him, or them, I
    "                     suppose, it seems
Plur. Ne   "    imananatookwá,  1, 3) We believe his him, or them,
    "    imamanatookwá,  1, 2) I suppose, it seems
    "    imáwawatookwá, Ye or You believe his him, or.
    "                     them, I suppose, it seems
    "    imatóokwánik, They believe his him, or them,
    "    imáyéookwá, I suppose, it seems
    "    áyéookwá,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwátow imakopun,
    I believed his him, or them, I
Ke   "    imakopun,
    suppose, it seems
    "    imákopun,        Thou believedst his him, or
    "    imáyekopun,     them, I suppose, it seems
    "    áyekopun,       He believed his him, or them,
    "                     I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ne   "    imananakopun,  1, 3) We believed his him, or them,
    "    imananakopun,  1, 2) I suppose, it seems
    "    imáwawakopun, Ye or You believed his him, or.
    "                     them, I suppose, it seems
    "    imáwakopun, They believed his him, or them,
    "    imáyekopun, I suppose, it seems
    "    áyekopun,

PERFECT TENSE

Sing. Ne ké tapwátow imatookwá, I have believed his him or
    &c.     me, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwátow imakopun, I had believed his him, or them,
    &c.     I suppose, it seems.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne tapwátow ikooyetookwá, He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooyetookwá, He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee, I suppose, it seems

" ikooyetookwá, He or They, in relation to him, is or are believed, I suppose, it seems

*Plur.* Ne " ikooyenatookwá, He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooyenatookwá, He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you, I suppose, it seems

" ikooyetookwá, They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne tapwátow ikooyetokopun, He or They, in relation to him, believed me, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooyetokopun, He or They, in relation to him, believed thee, I suppose, it seems

" ikooyetokopun, He or They, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose, it seems

*Plur.* Ne " ikooyetanakopun, He or They, in relation to him, believed us, I suppose, it seems

Ke " ikooyetanakopun, He or They, in relation to him, believed you, I suppose, it seems

" ikooyetakopun, They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne ké tapwátow ikooyetookwá, &c. He or They, in relation to him, has or have believed me, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne ké tapwátow ikooyetokopun, &c. He or They, in relation to him, had believed me, I suppose, it seems
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow imawaátookwá, I shall or will believe his him, or
&c. them, I suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imawaátookwá, I shall or will have believed his
&c. him, or them, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imawaátookwá, I may or can believe his him, or
&c. them, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow imakopun, I might, could, would, or should,
&c. believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imakopun, I might, could, would, or should,
&c. have believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the simple Verb,
with the addition of átookwá throughout all its tenses.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow ikooyewaâtookwâ, He or They, in relation to him, &c. shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwâtow ikooyewaâtook- He or They, in relation to him, &c. [wâ, shall or will have believed me, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwâtow ikooyewaâtook- He or They, in relation to him, &c. [wâ, may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow ikooyekopun, He or They, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should, believe me, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwâtow ikooyekopun, He or They, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should, have believed me, I suppose, it seems.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD. | SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.
---|---
Present Tense, Ne wê | â wê, flat vowel wâ, I wish, want, or am about
Imper. " Ne wê | â wê, " wâ
Perfect " Ne kê wê | â kê wê, kâ wê
Pluper. " Ne kê wê | â kê wê, kâ wê
Future " Ne ga wê | kitta wê, kâ wê, wê
Fut. Per. " Ne ga kê wê | kitta kê wê, kâ kê wê, kê wê.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present Tense, Ne ga kê wê | kitta kê wê, kâ kê wê, kê wê
Imper. " Ne ga wê | kitta wê, kâ wê
Pluper. " Ne ga kê wê | kitta kê wê, kâ kê wê.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Wê, [kitto wê.

The above may be placed before the preceding Moods and Tenses.
SECOND AND FIRST PERSONS.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwátow in  
  Ke " inan, 1. 3  
  Thou believest me

Plur. Ke " inawaw,  
  Ke " inan, 1. 3  
  Ye or You believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwátow é or étu,  
  Ke étan,  
  Thou believedst me

Plur. Ke étawaw,  
  Ke étan,  
  Ye or You believed me

Or,

Sing. Ke tapwátow inapun,  
  Ke inanapun,  
  Thou hadst believed me

Pluperfect TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwátow é or étu,  
  &c.  
  Thou hadst believed me

Or,

Sing. Ke ké tapwátow inapun,  
  &c.  
  Thou hadst believed me

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow in,  
  &c.  
  Thou shalt or wilt believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow in,  
  &c.  
  Thou shalt or wilt have believed me.
SECOND AND FIRST PERSONS.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwâtow itin, I believe thee
Ke itinawaw, I believe you

Plur. Ke itinan, We believe thee, 1. 3
Ke itinan, We believe you, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwâtow itê, or itêty, I believed thee
Ke itêtawaw, I believed you

Plur. Ke itêtan, We believed thee, 1. 3
Ke itêtan, We believed you, 1. 3

Or,

Sing. Ke tapwâtow itinapun, I believed thee
Ke itinawapun, I believed you

Plur. Ke itinanapun, We believed thee, 1. 3
Ke itinanapun, We believed you, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ke' tapwâtow itin, I have believed thee
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ke' tapwâtow itê, or itêty, I had believed thee
&c.

Or,

Sing. Ke ke' tapwâtow itinapun I had believed thee
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwâtow itin, I shall or will believe thee
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ke' tapwâtow itin, I shall or will have believed thee.
&c.
POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ke tapwatów in, Thou mayst or canst believe me &c

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwatów è or étu, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst, &c or shouldst believe me
Or,
Sing. Ke ga tapwatów inapun, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst, &c or shouldst believe me &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ke tapwatów è or étu, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst, &c or shouldst have believed me
Or,
Sing. Ke ga ke tapwatów inapun, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst, &c or shouldst have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwatów eyun, (that) Thou believest me
" " " eyák, " Thou believest us, 1. 3
Plur. " " " eyák, " Ye believe me
" " " eyák, " Ye believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwatów eyupun, (that) Thou believedst me
" " " eyákepun, " Thou believedst us, 1. 3
Plur. " " " eyákepun, " Ye believed me
" " " eyákepun, " Ye believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á ke tapwatów eyun, (that) Thou hast believed me &c.
POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwätow itin, I may or can believe thee &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwätow ite or ite̱ ty, I might, could, would, or should believe thee

Or,

Sing. Ke ga tapwätow itinapun, I might, could, would, or should believe thee &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwätow ite̱ ty, I might, could, would, or should have believed thee &c.

Or,

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwätow itinapun, I might, could, would, or should have believed thee &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. a tapwätow itan, (that) I believe thee

" " itukook, } " I believe you

" " itukwaw, } " I believe you

Plur. " " itak, " We (1. 3) believe thee

" " itak, " We (1. 3) believe you

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. a tapwätow itapan, (that) I believed thee

" " itukookepun, } " I believed you

" " itukwâpun, } " I believed you

Plur. " " itâkopun, " We (1. 3) believed thee

" " itâkopun, " We (1. 3) believed you

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. a ké tapwätow itan, (that) I have believed thee &c.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā kē tapwåtow eyupun, (that) Thou hadst believed me &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyun, (that) Thou shalt or wilt believe me
Or, Thou to believe me

And,

Sing. tapwåtow eyune, (when) Thou shalt or wilt believe me
Plur. " eyûko, " Ye shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyune, (when) Thou shalt or wilt have believed me
Or, Thou to have believed me

And,

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyun, (when) Thou shalt or wilt have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyun, (that) Thou mayst or canst believe me

And,

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyune, (when) Thou mayst or canst believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyupun, (that) Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst,
Or shouldst believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyupun, (that) Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst,
Or shouldst have believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kë tapwåtow eyun, Hadst Thou believed me.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. a kē tapwātow itapan, (that) I had believed thee &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow itan, (that) I shall or will believe thee &c.

And,

Sing. tapwātow itane, (when) I shall or will believe thee

" itukwawe, " I shall or will believe you

Plur. " itāke, " We (1. 3) shall or will believe thee

" itāko, " We (1. 3) shall or will believe you

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow itan, (that) I shall or will have believed thee &c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwātow itane, (when) I shall or will have believed thee &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow itan, (that) I may or can believe thee &c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwātow itane, (when) I may or can believe thee &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow itapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should believe thee &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow itapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should have believed thee &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwātow itan, Had I believed thee.
TRANSLATIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. tapwátow in, Believe thou me
      inan, Believe thou us, 1. 3

Plur. " ik, Believe ye me
      inan, Believe ye us, 1. 3

FUTURE (Indefinite).

Sing. tapwátow ékun, Believe thou me
      ékák, Believe thou us, 1. 3

Plur. " ékák, Believe ye me
      ékák, Believe ye us, 1. 3.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teápwátow ñwuná, If, whether Thou believest me
      ewákwá, Thou believest us, 1. 3

Plur. " ewákwá, Ye believe me
      ewákawá, Ye believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teápwátow ñwupuná, If, whether Thou believedst me
      ewákpepuná, Thou believedst us, 1. 3

Plur. " ewákpepuná, Ye believed me
      ewákpepuná, Ye believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwátow ñwuná, If, whether Thou hast believed me
      Ká, &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwátow ñwupuná, If, whether Thou hadst believed me
      Ká, &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow ñwuná, If, whether Thou shalt or wilt believe
      Ká, &c. me
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teāpwaːtou ʔitana, If, whether I believe thee
      "  itukwawuka,  "  I believe you
Plur. "  itākwā,       "  We (1. 3) believe thee
      "  itākwā,       "  We (1. 3) believe you

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teāpwaːtou ʔitapana, If, whether I believed thee
      "  itukwāpuna,  "  I believed you
Plur. "  itākopuna,     "  We (1. 3) believed thee
      "  itākopuna,     "  We (1. 3) believed you

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwaːtou ʔitana, If, whether I have believed thee
    Kā, &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwaːtou ʔitapana, If, whether I had believed thee
    Kā, &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwaːtou ʔitana, If, whether I shall or will believe thee
    Kā, &c.
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow ewunā, If, whether, Thou shalt or wilt have
Kā kē, &c. believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow ewunā, If, whether, Thou mayst or canst
Kā kē, &c. believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow ewupunā, If, whether, Thou mightst, couldst,
Kā, &c. wouldst, or shouldst believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwātow ewupunā, If, whether, Thou mightst, couldst,
Kā kē, &c. wouldst, or shouldst have believed me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwātow inatookwā, Thou believest me, I suppose, it seems
Ke " inanatookwā, Thou believest us (1. 3) I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ke tapwātow inawatookwā, Ye believe me, I suppose, it seems
Ke " inanatookwā, Ye believe us (1. 3) I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwātow inakopun, Thou believedst me, I suppose, it seems
Ke " inanakopun, Thou believedst us (1. 3), I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ke " inawakopun, Ye believed me, I suppose, it seems
Ke " inanakopun, Ye believed us (1. 3), I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke kē tapwātow inatookwā, Thou hast believed me, I suppose, it
&c. seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke kē tapwātow inakopun, Thou hadst believed me, I suppose, it
&c. seems.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Këtta ké tapwàtow itanà, If, whether I shall or will have believed thee.
Kë ké &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Këtta ké tapwàtow itanà, If, whether I may or can believe thee
Kë ké &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Këtta tapwàtow itapanà, If, whether I might, could, would or should believe thee
Kë &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Këtta ké tapwàtow itapanà, If, whether I might, could, would, or should have believed thee.
Kë ké &c.

SUPPOSITORY MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwàtow itinatookwà, I believe thee, I suppose, it seems
Ke " itinatookwà, I believe you, I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ke " itinatookwà, We (1. 3) believe thee, I suppose, it seems
Ke " itinatookwà, We (1. 3) believe you, I suppose it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwàtow itinakopun, I believed thee, I suppose, it seems
Ke " itinakopun, I believed you, I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ke " itinakopun, We (1. 3) believed thee, I suppose it seems
Ke " itinakopun, We (1. 3) believed you, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke kë tapwàtow itinatookwà, I have believed thee, I suppose it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke kë tapwàtow itinakopun, I had believed thee, I suppose, it seems.
96 TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwåtow inåtookwá, Thou shalt or wilt believe me, I &c. suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwåtow inåtookwá, Thou shalt or wilt have—believed me, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwåtow inåtookwá, Thou mayst or canst believe me, I &c. suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwåtow inakopun, Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst, or shouldst believe me I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwåtow inakopun, Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst, or shouldst have believed me, I suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the simple verb, with the addition of åtookwá throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85, Ke we being used instead of Ne we in the Indicative and Potential Moods.
TRANSITIVE VERB—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow itinátookwá, I shall or will believe thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinátookwá, I shall or will have believed thee
I suppose, it seems
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinátookwá, I may or can believe thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow itinakopun, I might, could, would, or should believe thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.
INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwät akan, I believe somebody
Ke " akan, Thou believest
" akāo, He believes

Plur. Ne " akanan, 1. 3 } We believe
Ke " akananow, 1. 2 }
Ke " akanawaw, Ye believe
" akāwuk, They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwät akā, or akāty, I believed somebody
Ke " akā, or akāty, Thou believedst
Oo " akā, or akāty, He believed

Plur. Ne " akātan, 1. 3 } We believed
Ke " akātanow, 1. 2 }
Ke " akātawaw, Ye believed
Oo " akātawaw, They believed

Or,

Sing. Ne tapwät akanpun, I believed somebody
Ke " akanpun, Thou believedst
" akāpun, He believed

Plur. Ne " akanapun, 1. 3 } We believed
Ke " akanapun, 1. 2 }
Ke " akanawapun, Ye believed
" akāwāpun, } They believed
" akāpuneek,}

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kē tapwät akan, I have believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kē tapwät akā, or akāty, I had believed somebody.
INDETERMINATE.—Animate Object. (3rd Conjug. áo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akowin, Somebody believes me
   Ke " akowin, Somebody believes thee
        " owaw, He is believed by somebody

Plur. Ne " akowinan, 1.3} Somebody believes us
       Ke " akowinawanow, 1.2} Somebody believes you
       Ke " akowinawaw, They are believed by somebody
       " owawuk,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akowê, ty, Somebody believed me
   Ke " akowê, ty, Somebody believed thee
        " owâ, ty, He was believed by somebody

Plur. Ne " akowêtanan, 1.3} Somebody believed us
      Ke " akowêtananow, 1.2} Somebody believed you
      Ke " akowêtanawaw, They were believed by somebody
      " owâtyuk,

Or,

Sing. Ne tapwât akowinapun, Somebody believed me
   Ke " akowinapun, Somebody believed thee
        " owapun, He was believed by somebody

Plur. Ne " akowinapun, 1.3} Somebody believed us
      Ke " akowinapun, 1.2} Somebody believed you
      Ke " akowinawapun, They were believed by somebody
      " owawapun, owapunek,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akowin, Somebody has believed me
   &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât akowê, ty, Somebody had believed me.
   &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

Or,

Sing. Ne kē tapwāt akanapun, &c. I had believed somebody &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akan, &c. I shall or will believe somebody &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akan, I shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akan, I may or can believe somebody &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akā, or akāty, I might, could, would, or should believe somebody &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwāt akanapun, I might, could, would, or should believe somebody &c.

PLUSPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akā, or akāty, I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwāt akanapun, I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. a tapwāt akāyan, (that) I believe somebody
" " akāyan, Thou believest
" " akāt, He believes.
**TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.**

*Or,*

**Sing.** Ne kë tapwât akowinapun, Somebody had believed me &c.

**FUTURE TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga tapwât akowin, Somebody shall or will believe me &c.

**FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga kë tapwât akowin, Somebody shall or will have believed me &c.

**POTENTIAL MOOD.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga kë tapwât akowin, Somebody may or can believe me &c.

**PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga tapwât akowë, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me &c.

*Or,*

**Sing.** Ne ga tapwât akowinapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me &c.

**PLUPERFECT TENSE.**

**Sing.** Ne ga kë tapwât akowë, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

*Or,*

**Sing.** Ne ga kë tapwât akowinapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

**Sing.** à tapwât akoweyan, (that) Somebody believes me

" akoweyun, Somebody believes thee

" át He is believed.
102 TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

Plur. ä tapwit akayak, 1. 3}
" " akayuk, 1. 2)
" " akayak, 1. 3)
" " akatwich, 1. 2)
" " akatwaw, 1. 2)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ä tapwit akayıpan, 1. 3)
" " akayupun, 1. 3)
" " akatepun, 1. 3)
" " akapun, 1. 3)
" " akayakupun, 1. 3)
Plur. " " akayakupun, 1. 3)
" " akayukupun, 1. 2)
" " akayakupun, 1. 2)
" " akatchikupun, 1. 2)
" " akatwaw, 1. 2)
" " akaw, 1. 2)

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ä ké tapwit akayan, 1. 3)
" " akayupun, 1. 3)
" " akatepun, 1. 3)
" " akapun, 1. 3)
" " akayakupun, 1. 3)
" " akayakupun, 1. 3)
" " akatchikupun, 1. 3)
" " akatwaw, 1. 3)
" " akaw, 1. 3)

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ä ké tapwit akayan, 1. 3)
" " akayupun, 1. 3)
" " akatepun, 1. 3)
" " akapun, 1. 3)
" " akayakupun, 1. 3)
" " akayakupun, 1. 3)
" " akatchikupun, 1. 3)
" " akatwaw, 1. 3)
" " akaw, 1. 3)

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwit akayan, 1. 3)
" " akayun, 1. 3)
" " akatche, 1. 3)
Plur. " " akayako, 1. 3)
" " akayuko, 1. 2)
" " akayako, 1. 2)
" " akatche, 1. 2)
" " akatwaw, 1. 2)

(when) I shall or will believe somebody

And,

(when) I shall or will believe somebody

I to believe somebody

Thou shalt or wilt believe

He shall or will believe

We shall or will believe

Ye shall or will believe

They shall or will believe
TRANSLATIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE. 103

Plur. á tapwát akoweyák, 1. 3} (that) Somebody believes us
   " " akoweyůk, 1. 2} Somebody believes you
   " " akoweyák, They are believed
   " átchik, ħtaww, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwát akoweyapan, (that) Somebody believed me
   " " akoweyupun, Somebody believed thee
   " " átqepun, He was believed

Plur. " akoweyákepun, 1. 3} Somebody believed us
   " akoweyųkepun, 1. 2} Somebody believed you
   " akoweyákepun, They were believed
   " átchikepun, ħtawåpun, }

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á ké tapwát akoweyan, (that) Somebody has believed me
   ṣc.

Pluperfect TENSE.

Sing. á ké tapwát akoweyapan, (that) Somebody had believed me
   s.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kittá tapwát akoweyan, (that) Somebody shall or will believe me
   ṣc. or
   Somebody to believe me

And,

Sing. tapwát akoweyane, (when) Somebody shall or will believe me
   akoweyune, Somebody shall or will believe thee
   átche, ḥe shall or will be believed

Plur. " akoweyáko, 1. 3} Somebody shall or will believe us
   " akoweyůko, 1. 2} Somebody shall or will believe you
   " akoweyáko They shall or will be believed
   " átwaše, ḥy
104 TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwät akāyan, (that) I shall or will have believed somebody &c. or I to have believed somebody

Sing. Ké tapwät akāyane, (when) I shall or will have believed somebody &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwät akāyan, (that) I may or can believe somebody &c. And,

Sing. Ké tapwät akāyane, (when) I may or can believe somebody &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwät akāyapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should believe somebody &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwät akāyapan, that I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwät akāyan, Had I believed somebody. &c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. tapwät akā, Believe thou somebody 

Kitta " akāo, Let him believe 

Plur. " akātan, tak, Let us (1. 2) believe " akāk, Believe ye 

Kitta " akāwuk, Let them believe. 

Inverse.

Kitta tapwät owaw, Let him be believed " owawuk, Let them be believed.
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwāt akoweyan, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed me.
     And,

Sing.  Kē tapwāt akoweyane, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwāt akoweyan, (that) Somebody may or can believe me.
     And,

Sing.  Kē tapwāt akoweyane (when) Somebody may or can believe me.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwāt akowyapan (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwāt akoweyapan (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwāt akoweyan, Had Somebody believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD—Direct.

FUTURE (Indefinite).

Sing. tapwāt akākun, Believe Thou somebody
     Kitta  " akāo,  Let him believe
     Plur.  " akākuk, Let us (1. 2) believe
             " akākak, Believe ye
     Kitta  " akawuk, Let them believe.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwátk akáwan, I, in relation to him, believe somebody
Ke " akáwan, Thou, in relation to him, believest, somebody
a " akáwaó, } He, in relation to him, believes somebody
" akáyewa, }
Plur. Ne " akáwanan, 1. 3} We, in relation to him, believe somebody
Ke " akáwanonow, 1. 2} Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
Ke " akáwanawaw, They, in relation to him, believe somebody
" akáwáwuk, }
" akáyewa, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwátk akáwá, ty, I, in relation to him, believed somebody
Ke " akáwá, ty, Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
Oo " akáwá, ty, } He, in relation to him, believed somebody
Oo " akáyé, ty, }
Plur. Ne " akáwátanán, 1. 3} We, in relation to him, believed somebody
Ke " akáwátanonow, 1. 2} Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
Ke " akáwátanawaw, They, in relation to him, believed somebody
Oo " akáwátanawaw, }
Oo " akáyé, ty, }
Or,

Sing. Ne tapwátk akáwanapun, I, in relation to him, believed somebody
Ke " akáwanapun, Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
" akáyepun, He, in relation to him, believed somebody
Plur. Ne " akáwanapun, 1. 3} We, in relation to him, believed somebody
Ke " akáwanapun, 1. 2} Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
Ke " akáwanapun, They, in relation to him, believed somebody
" akáyepun, }
" akáyepunek, }

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwátk akáwan, I, in relation to him, have believed somebody
&c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akowewan,  Somebody believes me, in relation to him.
Ke  " akowewan,  Somebody believes thee, in relation to him.
      " owimawa,  He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody.

Plur. Ne  " akowewanan,  Somebody believes us, in relation to him.
  1.3)  Ke  " akowewananow,  Somebody believes you, in relation to him.
  1.2)  Ke  " akowewanawaw,  Somebody believes you, in relation to him.
      " owimawa,  They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akowá, ty,  Somebody believed me, in relation to him.
Ke  " akowá, ty,  Somebody believed thee, in relation to him.
      " owimá, ty,  He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody.

Plur. Ne  " akowewátanan,  Somebody believed us, in relation to him.
  1.3)  Ke  " akowewanatanaow,  Somebody believed you, in relation to him.
  1.2)  Ke  " akowewanawaw,  Somebody believed you, in relation to him.
      " owimá, ty,  They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody.

Or,

Sing. Ne tapwát akowewanapun,  Somebody believed me, in relation to him.
Ke  " akowewanapun,  Somebody believed thee, in relation to him.
      " owimapun,  He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody.

Plur. Ne  " akowewanapun,  Somebody believed us, in relation to him.
  1.3)  Ke  " akowewanapunow,  Somebody believed you, in relation to him.
  1.2)  Ké  " akowewanawapun,  Somebody believed you, in relation to him.
      " owimapun,  They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody.
      " owimapunee,  

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewan,  Somebody has believed me, in relation to him.
&c.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kë tapwât akâwâ, ty, I, in relation to him, had believed &c.
Or,
Sing. Ne kë tapwût akâwanapun, I, in relation to him, had believed &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akâwan, I, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwât akâwan, I, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwût akâwan, I, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwût akâwâ, ty, I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody &c.
Or,
Sing. Ne ga tapwât akâwanapun, I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwât akâwâ, ty, I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody &c.
Or,
Sing. Ne ga kë tapwût akâwanapun, I, in relation to him, might, could, would or should have believed somebody &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewà, ty, Somebody had believed me, in relation to him

&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewanapun, Somebody had believed me, in relation to him

&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewan, Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him

&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewan, Somebody shall or will have believed me, in relation to him

&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewan, Somebody may or can believe me, in relation to him

&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewà, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, in relation to him

&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, in relation to him

&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewà, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, in relation to him

&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, in relation to him

&c.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwát akáwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, believe somebody
   "    akáwut,    " Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody
   "    akáwat,    " He, in relation to him, believes somebody
   "    akáyit,    

Plur. "    akáwułt, 1. 3    " We, in relation to him, believe somebody
 "    akáwük, 1. 2    " Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
   "    akáwák,    
   "    akáwatchik,    
   "    akáwatwaw,    
   "    akáyit,    
   "    akáwayit,    

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á tapwát akáwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, believed somebody
   "    akáwutepun,    " Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
   "    akáwatepun,    " He, in relation to him, believed somebody
   "    akáyitepun,    
   "    akáyépun,    

Plur. "    akáwuke épun, 1 3    " We, in relation to him, believed somebody
 "    akáwüképun, 1. 2    " Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
   "    akáwáka,  
   "    akáwatalepunk,  
   "    akáwatwałpun,  
   "    akáwápun,  
   "    akáyitepun,  
   "    akáyépun,  

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á ké tapwát akáwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, have believed somebody
   &c.  

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. á ké tapwát akáwuka-
   &c.  pun,] (that) I, in relation to him, had believed somebody.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. à tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody believes me, in relation to him
" " akowewut, " Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
" " ameët, " He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody

Plur. " " akowewukest, 1.3) " Somebody believes us, in relation to him
" " akowewûk, 1.2) " Somebody believes you, in relation to him
" " ameëtchik, } " They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody
" " ameëtwaw, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. â ké tapwât akowewukepun, (that) Somebody has believed me, in relation to him
" " akowewutepun, " Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
" " ameëtepun, " He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody

Plur. " " akowewukestepun, 1.3) " Somebody believed us, in relation to him
" " akowewûkepun, 1.2) " Somebody believed you, in relation to him
" " ameëtepun, } " They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody
" " ameëtwâpun, }

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. â ké tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody has believed me, in relation to him &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. â ké tapwât akowewukepun, (that) Somebody had believed me, in relation to him &c. [pun,
FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

or,

I, in relation to him, to believe somebody

And,

Sing. tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

akâwutche, Thou, in relation to him, shalt or wilt believe somebody

akâwuche, } He, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

akâyitche, } akâwâko, We, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

akâwukeytche, 1. 3) akâwâko, 1. 2) Ye, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

akâwatwawe, } They, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

akâyitwawe, } akâyitwawe,

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

or,

I, in relation to him, to have believed somebody

And,

Sing. Kê tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him shall or will have believed somebody.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akâwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akâwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody.
FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kittα tapwαt akowewuk, (that) Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him or, Somebody to believe me, in relation to him

Sing. tapwαt akowewuke, (when) Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him Somebody shall or will believe thee, in relation to him He, in relation to him, shall or will be believed Somebody shall or will believe you, in relation to him They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

SOMEONE TO BELIEVE ME, IN RELATION TO HIM

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittα kε tapwαt akowewuk, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed me, in relation to him or, Somebody to have believed me, in relation to him

Sing. kε tapwαt akowewuke, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed me, in relation to him

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kittα kε tapwαt akowewuk, (that) Somebody may or can believe me, in relation to him

Sing. kε tapwαt akowewuke, (when) Somebody may or can believe me, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittα tapwαt akowewukepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittα kε tapwαt akowewukepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, in relation to him
CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing.: Kè tapwát akâwuk, Had I, in relation to him, believed somebody.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. tapwát akâko, Believe thou, in relation to him, somebody
    Kitta " akâyewa, Let him, in relation to him, believe somebody
Plur. " akâwâtan tak, Let us (1. 2), in relation to him, believe somebody
    " akâwâk, Believe ye, in relation to him, somebody
    Kitta " akâyewa, Let them, in relation to him, believe somebody

FUTURE (Indefinite).

Sing. tapwát akâwâkun, Believe thou, in relation to him, somebody
    Kitta " akâyewa, Let him, in relation to him, believe somebody
Plur. " akâwâkuk, Let us (1. 2), in relation to him, believe somebody
    " akâwâkak, Believe ye, in relation to him, somebody
    Kitta " akâyewa, Let them, in relation to him, believe somebody.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akâwanâ, If, whether I believe somebody
    " akâwunâ, " Thou believest somebody
    " akâkwâ, " He believes somebody
Plur. " akâwâkwâ, 1. 3) " We believe somebody
    " akâwûkwâ, 1. 2) " Ye believe somebody
    " akâwâkwâ, " They believe somebody
    " akâwakwâ, "

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Indefinite).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akâwanâ, If, whether I believe somebody
    " akâwunâ, " Thou believest somebody
    " akâkwâ, " He believes somebody
Plur. " akâwâkwâ, 1. 3) " We believe somebody
    " akâwûkwâ, 1. 2) " Ye believe somebody
    " akâwâkwâ, " They believe somebody
    " akâwakwâ, "

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akâwanâ, If, whether I believe somebody
    " akâwunâ, " Thou believest somebody
    " akâkwâ, " He believes somebody
Plur. " akâwâkwâ, 1. 3) " We believe somebody
    " akâwûkwâ, 1. 2) " Ye believe somebody
    " akâwâkwâ, " They believe somebody
    " akâwakwâ, "

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akâwanâ, If, whether I believe somebody
    " akâwunâ, " Thou believest somebody
    " akâkwâ, " He believes somebody
Plur. " akâwâkwâ, 1. 3) " We believe somebody
    " akâwûkwâ, 1. 2) " Ye believe somebody
    " akâwâkwâ, " They believe somebody
    " akâwakwâ, "

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.
CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. K̕e t̕apw̕at akowewuk, Had somebody believed me, in relation &c. to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. K̕itta t̕apw̕at owimawa, Let him or them, in relation to him, be believed by somebody.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. t̕eapw̕at akowewañ̕a, If, whether Somebody believes me " akowewunã, " Somebody believes thee " owawečt̕a, " He is believed by somebody Plur. " akowewákwã, 1.3] Somebody believes us " akowewúkwã, 1.2] " akowewákwã, " Somebody believes you " owaweét̕ánik, " They are believed by some- body
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  teāpwat akāwapanā,  If, whether I believed somebody
       akāwupunā,      "  Thou believedst somebody
       akākupunā,      "  He believed somebody

Plur.  "  akāwākepunā, 1, 3) "  We believed somebody
       akāwūkepunā, 1, 2) "  Ye believed somebody
       "  akāwākepunā, "  They believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  Kā tapwāt akāwanā,  If, whether I have believed somebody
       Kē  &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  Kā tapwāt akāwapanā,  If, whether I had believed somebody
       Kē  &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing.  Kītta tapwāt akāwanā,  If, whether I shall or will believe
       Kā  &c.  somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  Kītta kē tapwāt akāwanā,  If, whether I shall or will have be-
       Kā kē  &c.  lieved somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing.  Kītta kē tapwāt akāwanā,  If, whether I may or can believe
       Kā kē  &c.  somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  Kītta tapwāt akāwapanā,  If, whether I might, could, would,
       Kā  &c.  or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.  Kītta kē tapwāt akāwapanā,  If, whether I might, could, would,
       Kā kē  &c.  or should have believed somebody
TRANSLATIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE. 117

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akowewapanā, If, whether Somebody believed me
      akowewupunā, Somebody believed thee
      owaweşepunā, He was believed by somebody

Plur. akowewâkepunā, 1. 3;
      akowewûkepunā, 1. 2;
      akowewâkepunā, Somebody believed us
      owaweşepunânik, Somebody believed you
      They were believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ké tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody has believed me
      Kë &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody had believed me
      Kâ &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody shall or will
      Ká &c.
      believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ kë tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody shall or will
      Kâ kë &c.
      have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ kë tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody may or can
      Kë kë &c.
      believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody might, could,
      Kâ &c.
      would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittâ kë tapwát akowewanā, If, whether Somebody might, could,
      Kâ kë &c.
      would, or should have believed me.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akáwawuká, If, whether I, in relation to him, believe somebody
     akáwawutá, If, whether Thou, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwakwá, If, whether He, in relation to him, believes somebody
     akáyiikwá, If, whether They, in relation to him, believe somebody

Plur. akáwawukepúni, If, whether We, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwawaikepuná, If, whether Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwáwiká, If, whether We, in relation to him, believe somebody
     akáyiikwá, If, whether They, in relation to him, believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teapwát akáwawukepuná, If, whether I, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwawutepuná, If, whether Thou, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwatépuná, If, whether He, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáyítepuná, If, whether They, in relation to him, believed somebody

Plur. akáwawukepúni, If, whether We, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwawaikepuná, If, whether Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
     akáwáwiká, If, whether We, in relation to him, believe somebody
     akáyiikwá, If, whether They, in relation to him, believe somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwát akáwawuká, If, whether I, in relation to him, have believed somebody
     Ké &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwát akáwawukepuná, If, whether I, in relation to him, had believed somebody.
     Ké &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teəpwət akowewawukā, If, whether Somebody believes me, in relation to him
" akowewawutā, If, whether Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
" owimaweéstā, If, whether He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody

Plur. " akowewawukeéstā, 1.3 If, whether Somebody believes us, in relation to him
" akowewawükwā, 1.2 If, whether Somebody believes you, in relation to him
" owimaweéstänik, If, whether They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teəpwət akowewawukepunā, If, whether Somebody believed me, in relation to him
" akowewawutepunā, If, whether Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
" owimaweétepunā, If, whether He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody

Plur. " akowewawukeétepunā, 1.3 If, whether Somebody believed us, in relation to him
" akowewawukēkepunā, 1.2 If, whether Somebody believed you, in relation to him
" owimaweétepunānīk, If, whether They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kē tapwət akowewawukā, If, whether Somebody has believed me, in relation to him
Kē &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kē tapwət akowewawukepunā, If, whether Somebody had believed me, in relation to him.
Kē &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwät akāwawukā,  
Kā &c.  
If, whether I, in relation to him,  
shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwät akāwawukā,  
Kā kē &c.  
If, whether I, in relation to him,  
shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwät akāwawukā,  
Kā kē &c.  
may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwät akāwawukepunā,  
Kā &c.  
might, could, would, or should,  
believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwät akāwawukepunā,  
Kā kē &c.  
might, could, would, or should,  
have believed somebody

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwät akanatookkwā,  
Ke „ akanatookkwā,  
 „ akanatookkwā,  
 „ akanatookkwā,  
Plur. Ne „ akananatookkwā, 1. 3)  
Ke „ akananatookkwā, 1. 2)  
Ke „ akanawatookkwā,  
 „ akātookwānik,  
I believe somebody, I suppose, it  
seems  
Thou believest somebody, I sup-  
pose, it seems  
He believes somebody, I suppose,  
it seems  
We believe somebody, I suppose,  
it seems  
Ye believe somebody, I suppose,  
it seems  
They believe somebody, I suppose,  
it seems.
FUTURE TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta tapwåt akowewawukâ, If, whether Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him
*Kå &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta kê tapwåt akowewawukâ, If, whether Somebody shall or will have believed me, in relation to him
*Kå kê &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta kê tapwåt akowewawukâ, If, whether Somebody may or can believe me, in relation to him
*Kå kê &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta tapwåt akowewawukepunâ, If, whether Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, in relation to him
*Kå &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta kê tapwåt akowewawukepunâ, If, whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, in relation to him
*Kå kê &c.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne tapwåt akowinatookwâ, Somebody believes me, I suppose, it seems
*Ke ,, akowinatookwâ, Somebody believes thee, I suppose, it seems
,, owatookwâ, He is believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

*Plur. Ne ,, akowinanatookwâ, 1.3) Somebody believes us, I suppose, it seems
*Ke ,, akowinanatookwâ, 1.2) seems
*Ke ,, akowinawatookwâ, Somebody believes you, I suppose, it seems
,, owatookwânik, They are believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

Q
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akanakopun, I believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
Ke " akanakopun, Thou believedst somebody, I suppose, it seems
" akâkopun, He believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne " akananakopun, 1. 3 } We believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
Ke " akananakopun, 1. 2 } Ye believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
Ke " akâwakopun, They believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kê tapwât akanatookwâ, I have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kê tapwât akanakopun, I had believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akanâtoookwâ, I shall or will believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwât akanâtoookwâ, I shall or will have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwât akanâtoookwâ, I may or can believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akanakopun, I might, could, would, or should believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwât akanakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
&c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of âtookwâ throughout all its tenses.
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE:

Sing. Ne tapwät akowinakopun, Somebody believed me, I suppose, it seems
Ke " akowinakopun, Somebody believed thee, I suppose, it seems
 " owakopun, He was believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne " akowinanakopun, 1.3) Somebody believed us, I suppose, it seems
Ke " akowinanakopun, 1.2) Somebody believed you, I suppose, it seems
Ke " akowinawakopun, They were believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
 " owakopunnuk,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kë tapwät akowinatookwä, Somebody has believed me, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kë tapwät akowinakopun, Somebody had believed me, I suppose, it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwät akowinatookwä, Somebody shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwät akowinatookwä, Somebody shall or will have believed me, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwät akowinatookwä, Somebody may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwät akowinakopun, Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kë tapwät akowinakopun, Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose, it seems.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

**Sing. Ne tapwät akawanatookwā,** I, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akawanatookwā,** Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akwātookwā,** He, in relation to him, believes somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akāyeetookwā,**

Ke **akāyeetookwā,**

Plur. Ne **akawananatookwā, 1.3)** We, in relation to him, believe

Ke **akawanatookwā, 1.2)** somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akawanatookwā,** Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akwātookwānick,** They, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akāyeetookwā,**

Ke **akāyeetookwānick,**

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

**Sing. Ne tapwät akawankanokun,** I, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akawankanokun,** Thou, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akāyekekun,** He, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne **akawanankanokun, 1.3) We,** in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akawanankanokun, 1.2)** somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akawanawankanokun,** Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akāyekekun,** They, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

Ke **akāyekekunnik,**

PERFECT TENSE.

**Sing. Ne kē tapwät akawanatookwā,** I, in relation to him, have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

**Sing. Ne kē tapwät akawankanokun,** I, in relation to him, had believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

**Sing. Ne ga tapwät akawanatookwā,** I, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

&c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—ANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE. 125

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akowewanatookwá, Somebody believes me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
Ke „ akowewanatookwá, Somebody believes thee, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
„ owimatoookwá, He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne „ akowewanatookwá, Somebody believes us, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
1. 3
Ke „ akowewanatookwá, Somebody believes you, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
1. 2
Ke „ akowewanawatookwá, They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
„ owimatoookwá,
„ owimatoookwánee,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akowewanakopun, Somebody believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
Ke „ akowewanakopun, Somebody believed thee, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
„ owimakopun, He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

Plur. Ne „ akowewanakopun, Somebody believed us, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
1. 3
Ke „ akowewanakopun, Somebody believed you, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
1. 2
Ke „ akowewanawakopun, They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
„ owimakopun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewanatookwá, Somebody has believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewanakopun, Somebody had believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewanatookwá, Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
&c.
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akáwanátokwá, I, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.

POETENTIAL MOOD:

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akáwanátokwá, I, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody, I suppose, it seems.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akáwanakopun, I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody, I suppose, it seems.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akáwanakopun, I, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody, I suppose it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of átookwá throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akanewew, Somebody believes somebody (there
, a kanewun, is a believing)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát a kanewepun, Somebody believed somebody
, a kanewunopun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát a kanewew, Somebody has believed somebody
, a kanewun,
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewananookwâ, Somebody shall or will have believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewananookwâ, Somebody may or can believe me in relation to him, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody might, could, would or should have believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems.

INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INDICATIVE MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
tapwât akowinanewew, Somebody is believed by somebody
,, akowinanewun, Somebody is believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwât akowinanewepun, Somebody was believed by somebody
,, akowinanewunopun, Somebody was believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.
Ké tapwât akowinanewew, Somebody has been believed by
,, akowinanewun, Somebody has been believed by
PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kē tapwāt akanewepun, } Somebody had believed somebody
" akanewunopun,

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt akanewew, } Somebody shall or will believe somebody
" akanewun,

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akanewew, } Somebody shall or will have believed
" akanewun, somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akanewew, } Somebody may or can believe somebody
" akanewun,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt akanewepun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
" akanewunopun, should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akanewepun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
" akanewunopun, should have believed somebody.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
ā tapwāt akanewik,
" akanewük,
" akāk,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
ā tapwāt akanewikepun,
" akanewükepun,
" akâkepun,

PERFECT TENSE.
ā kē tapwāt akanewik, (that) Somebody has believed somebody
&c.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kë tæpwät akowinanewepun,
" akowinanewunopun,
Somebody had been believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tæpwät akowinanewew,
" akowinanewun,
Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tæpwät akowinanewew,
" akowinanewun,
Somebody shall or will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kë tæpwät akowinanewew,
" akowinanewun,
Somebody may or can be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tæpwät akowinanewepun,
" akowinanewunopun,
Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tæpwät akowinanewepun,
" akowinanewunopun,
Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

à tæpwät akowinanewik,
" akowinanewük,
" akowik,
(that) Somebody is believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

à tæpwät akowinanewikepun,
" akowinanewükepun,
" akowikepun,
(that) Somebody was believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

à ke tæpwät akowinanewik,
(that) Somebody has been believed by somebody

&c.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A kë tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody had believed somebody &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will believe somebody &c.

Or, Somebody to believe somebody

And,

tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will believe somebody

akanewûke, akâke,

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed somebody &c.

Or, Somebody to have believed somebody

And,

Kë tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed somebody &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody may or can believe somebody &c.

And,

Kë tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody may or can believe somebody &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe somebody &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed somebody &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Kë tapwât akanewik, Had Somebody believed somebody &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INVERSE. 131

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ke tapwàt akowinanewikepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwàt akowinanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody

Or, Somebody to be believed by somebody

And,
tapwàt akowinanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody

akowinanewike, akowike,

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ke tapwàt akowinanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have been believed by somebody

or, Somebody to have been believed by somebody

And,
Kè tapwàt akowinanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ke tapwàt akowinanewik, (that) Somebody may or can be believed by somebody

And,
Kè tapwàt akowinanewike, (when) Somebody may or can be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwàt akowinanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ke tapwàt akowinanewike-, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Kè tapwàt akowinanewik, Had Somebody been believed by somebody
IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwât ākanewew,
Let Somebody believe somebody
" ākanewun, 
Let there be a believing

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
tapwât akāwan,
Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwât akāwanapun,
Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.
Kē tapwât akāwan,
Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kē tapwât akāwanapun,
Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwât akāwan,
Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwât akāwan,
Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwât akāwan,
Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwât akāwanapun,
Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwât akāwanapun,
Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwât akāweēt,
(that) Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody
IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwât akowinanewew, } Let Somebody be believed by somebody
" akowinanewun,

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, was believed by somebody
PERFECT TENSE.
Kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, has been believed by somebody
PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kê tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, had been believed by somebody
FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody
PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kê tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would or should have been believed by somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwât akoweweet, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapât akâweëtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapât akâweët (that) Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapât akâweëtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapât akâweët, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody
Or, Somebody, in relation to him, to believe somebody
And,
tapât akâweëtche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapât akâweët, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody
Or, Somebody, in relation to him, to have believed somebody
And,
Ké tapât akâweëtche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapât akâweët, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, can believe somebody
And,
Ké tapât akâweëtche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapât akâweëtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapât akâweëtepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Ké tapât akâweët, Had Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapât akâwan, Let Somebody, in relation to him, believe
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwát akoweweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, was believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akoweweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, has been believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akoweweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, had been believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akoweweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody

And,
tapwát akoweweétcche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akoweweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody

Or, somebody, in relation to him, to have been believed by somebody

And,
Ké tapwát akoweweétcche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akoweweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody

And,
Ké tapwát akoweweétcche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akoweweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to me, might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akoweweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Ké tapwát akoweweét, Had Somebody, in relation to him, been believed by somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwát akowewan, Let Somebody, in relation to him, be believed
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teapwát akanewikwā,
" akanewunookwā,
" akanewükwā,
" akākwā,

If or whether Somebody believes somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teapwát akanewikepunā,
" akanewunookopunā,
" akanewükopunā,
" akākepunā,

If or whether Somebody believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwát akanewikwā, If or whether Somebody has believed somebody
Kē &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akanewikwā, If or whether Somebody shall or will believe somebody
Kā, &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwát akanewikwā, If or whether Somebody shall or will have believed somebody
Kā kē &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwát akanewikwā, If or whether Somebody may or can believe somebody
Kā kē &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akanewikepunā, If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should believe somebody
Kā &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwát akanewikepunā, If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed somebody
Kā kē &c.
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwāt akowinanewikwā, If or whether Somebody is believed by somebody
   " akowinanewunookwā,
   " akowinanewūkwā,
   " akowikwā,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwāt akowinanewikepunā, If or whether Somebody was believed by somebody
   " akowinanewunookopunā,
   " akowinanewūkepunā,
   " akowikepunā,

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt akowinanewikwā, If or whether Somebody has been believed by somebody
   Kē &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kē tapwāt akowinanewikepunā, If or whether Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt akowinanewikwā, If or whether Somebody may or can be believed by somebody
   Kē &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt akowinanewikepunā, If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody
   Kē &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt akowinanewikepunā, If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody
   Kē &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

täpäät akäwaweeštä,
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

täpäät akäwaweeštupunä,
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kä täpäät akäwaweeštä,
Kë " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kä täpäät akäwaweeštupunä,
Kë " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta täpäät akäwaweeštä,
Kä " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kä täpäät akäwaweeštä,
Kä kä " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kä täpäät akäwaweeštä,
Kä kä " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta täpäät akäwaweeštupunä,
Kä " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kä täpäät akäwaweeštupunä,
Kä kä " "
If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwāt akowewawētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, is believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwāt akowewawētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, was believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt akowewawētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, has been believed by somebody
Kē " "

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwāt akowewawētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, had been believed by somebody
Kē " "

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akowewawētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akowewawētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody
Kā kē " "

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akowewawētā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody
Kā kē " "

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akowewawētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody
Kā " "

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akowewawētepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody
Kā kē " "


SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwät akanewetookwá, } \quad \text{Somebody believes, I suppose, it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunotookwá, } \quad \text{ } \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwät akanewekopun, } \quad \text{Somebody believed, I suppose, it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunokopun, } \quad \text{ } \]

PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Ké tapwät akanewetookwá, } \quad \text{Somebody has believed, I suppose, it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunotookwá, } \quad \text{ } \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Ké tapwät akanewekopun, } \quad \text{Somebody had believed, I suppose, it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunokopun, } \quad \text{ } \]

FUTURE TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwät akanewetookwá, } \quad \text{Somebody shall or will believe, I suppose, it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunotookwá, } \quad \text{ } \]

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ké tapwät akanewetookwá, } \quad \text{Somebody shall or will have believed, I suppose, it seems.} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunotookwá, } \quad \text{ } \]

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ké tapwät akanewetookwá, } \quad \text{Somebody may or can believe, I suppose or it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunotookwá, } \quad \text{ } \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwät akanewekopun, } \quad \text{Somebody might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunokopun, } \quad \text{ } \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ké tapwät akanewekopun, } \quad \text{Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.} \]
\[ \quad \text{akanewunokopun, } \quad \text{ } \]

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of átoookwá throughout all its tenses.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwát akowinanewetookwá, } \] Somebody is believed, I suppose, it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunotookwá, } \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwát akowinanewekopun, } \] Somebody was believed, I suppose, it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunokopun, } \]

PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Ké tapwát akowinanewetookwá, } \] Somebody has been believed, I suppose, it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunotookwá, } \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Ké tapwát akowinanewekopun, } \] Somebody had been believed, I suppose, it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunokopun, } \]

FUTURE TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwát akowinanewetookwá, } \] Somebody shall or will be believed, I suppose, it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunotookwá, } \]

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewetookwá, } \] Somebody shall or will have been believed, I suppose, it seems.

\[ \text{akowinanewunotookwá, } \]

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewetookwá, } \] Somebody may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunotookwá, } \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwát akowinanewekopun, } \] Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed, I suppose or it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunokopun, } \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewekopun, } \] Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems

\[ \text{akowinanewunokopun, } \]
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITORY MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
tapwát akāwanatookwá, Somebody, in relation to him, believes,
I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwát akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.
Ké tapwát akāwanatookwá, Somebody, in relation to him, has believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Ké tapwát akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, had believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akāwanatookwá, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akāwanatookwá, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed, I suppose, or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akāwanatookwá, Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.
The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of étookwá throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.
The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwät akowewanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwät akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwät akowewanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwät akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, had been believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwät akowewanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwät akowewanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwät akowewanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwät akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would or should be believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwät akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
144 TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE—DEFINITE—DIRECT.

INDETERMINATE—Inanimate—Definite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\( \text{tapwát akáó,} \) It believes
\( \text"\ akáwa,} \) They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\( \text{tapwát akápun,} \) It believed
\( \text"\ akápunee,} \) They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

\( \text{Kē tapwát akáó,} \) It has believed
\( \text"\ &c.} \)

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\( \text{Kē tapwát akápun,} \) It had believed
\( \text"\ &c.} \)

FUTURE TENSE.

\( \text{Kitta tapwát akáó,} \) It shall or will believe
\( \text"\ &c.} \)

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

\( \text{Kitta kē tapwát akáó,} \) It shall or will have believed.
\( \text"\ &c.} \)

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\( \text{Kitta kē tapwát akáó,} \) It may or can believe
\( \text"\ &c.} \)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\( \text{Kitta tapwát akápun,} \) It might, could, would or should believe
\( \text"\ &c.} \)

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\( \text{Kitta kē tapwát akápun,} \) It might, could, would or should have believed.
INDETERMINATE—Indefinite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwã chikatão,  It is believed
    " chikatâwa,  They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwã chikatãpun,  It was believed
    " chikatãpuneek,  They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwã chikatão,  It has been believed
    &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwã chikatãpun,  It had been believed
    &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwã chikatão,  It shall or will be believed
    &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwã chikatão,  It shall or will have been believed.
    &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwã chikatão,  It may or can be believed
    &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwã chikatãpun,  It might, could, would, or should be
    &c.  believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwã chikatãpun,  It might, could, would, or should have
    &c.  been believed.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwát akák, (that) It believes
" akáke, waw, They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwát akákepun, (that) It believed
" akákepunee, They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwát akák, (that) It has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwát akákepun, (that) It had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akák, (that) It shall or will believe
&c. or,
It to believe
And,
tapwát akáke, (when) It shall or will believe
" akákwawe, They shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akák, (that) It shall or will have believed
&c. or,
It to have believed
And,
Ké tapwát akáke, (when) It shall or will have believed.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akák, (that) It may or can believe
&c. And,
Ké tapwát akáke, (when) It may or can believe
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akákepun, (that) It might could, would, or should believe
&c.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwât ât (that) It is believed
" átwâne, chik, They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwât âtepun, ã (that) It was believed
" átwâdpun, chikepun, They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwât ât (that) It has been believed &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwât âtepun, (that) It had been believed &c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwât ât (that) It shall or will be believed &c.

And,
tapwât âtche, (when) It shall or will be believed
" átwâwe, They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwât ât (that) It shall or will have been believed &c.

And,
Ké tapwât âtche, (when) It shall or will have been believed &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwât ât (that) It may or can be believed &c.

And,
Ké tapwât âtche, (when) It may or can be believed &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwât âtepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should be believed &c.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ke tapwat akakepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ke tapwat akak, (had) It believed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwat akao, Let it believe
" " akawa, .Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwat akayew, It, in relation to him, believes
" akayewa, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwat akayepun, It, in relation to him, believed
" akayepunee, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE

Ke tapwat akayew, It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ke tapwat akayepun, It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwat akayew, It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ke tapwat akayew, It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kittā kē tapwāt ātepun, &c. (that) It might, could, would, or should have been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Kē tapwāt āt, &c. Had it been believed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kittā tapwāt owaw, Let it be believed
" " owawuk. Let them be believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwāt owimawa, It, in relation to him, is believed
" owimawa, They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwāt owimapun, It, in relation to him, was believed
" owimapuneek. They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt owimawa, &c. It, in relation to him, has been believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt owimapun, &c. It, in relation to him, had been believed

FUTURE TENSE.

Kittā tapwāt owimawa, &c. It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kittā kē tapwāt owimawa, &c. It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.
POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akāyew, &c. It, in relation to him, may or can believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt akāyepun, &c. It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akāyepun, &c. It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwāt akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, believes
" akāyikee, &c. They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwāt akāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, believed
" akāyikepune, &c. They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.
A kē tapwāt akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, has believed &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A kē tapwāt akāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had believed &c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe &c.
And,
tapwāt akāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
" akāyikwawe, &c. They, in relation to him, shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt, akāyik. (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed &c.
POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát owimawa, &c. It, in relation to him, may or can be believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát owimapun, &c. It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát owimapun, &c. It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwát ameét, (that) It, in relation to him, is believed
" ameétchik, waw, They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwát ameétpepun, (that) It, in relation to him, was believed
" ameétwápun, They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwát ameét, (that) It, in relation to him, has been believed &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwát ameétpepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had been believed &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát ameét &c. (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
And,
tapwát ameétche, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
" ameétwawe, They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát ameét, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed &c.
And,
Ké tapwát akáyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akáyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can believe
&c.

And,
Ké tapwát akáyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can believe
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akáyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akáyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Ké tapwát akáyik, (had) It, in relation to him, believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwát akáyew, Let It, in relation to him, believe
" akáyewa, Let Them, in relation to him, believe.
Kē tapwāt amēṭche, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt amēṭ, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can be believed

And,
Kē tapwāt amēṭche, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can be believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt amēṭepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt amēṭepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Kē tapwāt amēṭ, (had) It, in relation to him, been believed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwāt owimawa, Let It, in relation to him, be believed
owimawa, Let Them, in relation to him, be believed.
DUBITATIVE MOOD. (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwāt akākwā, If or whether It believes
" akāwakwā, " They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwāt akākepunā, If or whether It, believed
" akāwakepunā, " They believed

PERFECT TENSE.
Kā tapwāt akākwā, If or whether It has
Kā &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kā tapwāt akākepunā, If or whether It had believed
Kā &c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kittā tapwāt akākwā, If or whether It shall or will believe
Kā &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kittā kē tapwāt akākwā, If or whether It shall or will have
Kā kē &c. believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kittā kē tapwāt akākwā, If or whether It may or can believe
Kā kē &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kittā tapwāt akākepunā, If or whether It might, could, would, or
Kā &c. should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kittā kē tapwāt akākepunā, If or whether It might, could, would, or
Kā kē &c. should have believed.
DUBITATIVE MOOD. (Subjunctive.)

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{teapwát owawéétā,} \quad \text{If or whether It is believed} \\
\quad \quad \text{" owawéétānik,} \quad \text{" They are believed} \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{teapwát owawéétepunā,} \quad \text{If or whether It was believed} \\
\quad \quad \text{" owawéétepunānik,} \quad \text{" They were believed} \]

PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kā tapwát owawéétā,} \quad \text{If or whether It has been believed} \\
\quad \quad \text{Kē} \quad \&c. \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kā tapwát owawéétepunā,} \quad \text{If or whether It had been believed} \\
\quad \quad \text{Kē} \quad \&c. \]

FUTURE TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwát owawéétā,} \quad \text{If or whether It shall or will be believed} \\
\quad \quad \text{Kā} \quad \&c. \]

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta kē tapwát owawéétā,} \quad \text{If or whether It shall or will have been} \\
\quad \quad \text{believed} \]

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta kē tapwát owawéétā,} \quad \text{If or whether It may or can be believed} \\
\quad \quad \text{Kā kē} \quad \&c. \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwát owawéétepunā,} \quad \text{If or whether It might, could, would or} \\
\quad \quad \text{should be believed} \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta kē tapwát owawéétepunā,} \quad \text{If or whether It might, could, would or} \\
\quad \quad \text{should have been believed.} \]


ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

Present Tense.

teapwát akáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, believes

akáyikwánee, If or whether They, in relation to him, believe

Past or Imperfect Tense.

teapwát akáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, believed

akáyikopunánee, If or whether They, in relation to him, believed

Perfect Tense.

Kā tapwát akáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, has believed

Kē &c.

Pluperfect Tense.

Kā tapwát akáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, have believed

Kē &c.

Future Tense.

Kitta tapwát akáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will believe

Kā &c.

Future Perfect Tense.

Kitta kē tapwát akáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.

Kē &c.

Potential Mood.

Present Tense.

Kitta kē tapwát akáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can believe

Kā kē &c.

Past or Imperfect Tense.

Kitta tapwát akáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe

Kā &c.

Pluperfect Tense.

Kitta kē tapwát akáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed.

Kē &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teápwať owimaweťa,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  If or whether They, in relation to him, is believed
  are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teápwať owimaweťepună,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  If or whether They, in relation to him, was believed
  were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kă tapwaňt owimaweťa,  If or whether It, in relation to him, has
  been believed
  &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kă tapwaňt owimaweťepună,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  had been believed
  &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kittatapwâńt owimaweťa,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  shall or will be believed
  &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kittatkă tapwaňt owimaweťa,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  shall or will have been believed
  &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kittatkă tapwaňt owimaweťa,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  may or can be believed
  &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kittatapwaňt owimaweťepună,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  might, could, would, or should be believed
  &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kittatkă tapwaňt owimaweťepună,  If or whether It, in relation to him,
  might, could, would, or should have been believed
  &c.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
tapwát akatóokwá, It believes, I suppose or it seems
" akatóokwáneèe, They believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwát akákopun, It believed, I suppose or it seems
" akákopunee, They believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.
Kê tapwát akatóokwá, It has believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PUPERFECT TENSE.
Kê tapwát akákopun, It had believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akatóokwá, It shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kê tapwát akatóokwá, It shall or will have believed, I suppose or it seems.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kê tapwát akatóokwá, It may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akákopun, It might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kê tapwát akákopun, It might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
&c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.
The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of akatóokwá throughout all its tenses.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

It is believed, I suppose or it seems

Tapwát owatookwa, They are believed, I suppose or it seems

owatookwánik,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

It was believed, I suppose or it seems

Tapwát owakopun, They were believed, I suppose or it seems

owakopunuk,

PERFECT TENSE.

It has been believed, I suppose or it seems

Ké tapwát owatookwa, &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

It had been believed, I suppose or it seems

Ké tapwát owakopun, &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

It shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems

Kitta tapwát owatookwa, &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

It shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.

Kitta ké tapwát owatookwa, &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

It may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems

Kitta ké tapwát owatookwa, &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

It might, could, would, or should be believed, I suppose or it seems

Kitta tapwát owakopun, &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

It might, could, would, or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems.

Kitta ké tapwát owakopun, &c.
ACCESsORY OR POSsESSIVE CASE—SUPsITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwat akayeetookwi, It, in relation to him, believes, I suppose
" akayeetookwnee, They, in relation to him, believe, I
suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwat akayekopun, It, in relation to him, believed, I suppose
" akayekopunee, They, in relation to him, believed, I
suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kë tapwat akayeetookwi, It, in relation to him, has believed, I
&c. suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kë tapwat akayekopun, It, in relation to him, had believed, I
&c. suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwat akayeetookwi, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwat akayeetookwi, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed, I suppose or it seems

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwat akayeetookwi, It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwat akayekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe, I suppose
or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwat akayekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed,
I suppose or it seems

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood
of the Simple Verb, with the addition of 装备制造 throughout all its tenses.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwāt owimakookwá,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{owimakookwànee,} \quad \text{They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwāt owimakopun,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{owimakopunee,} \quad \text{They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Ke tapwāt owimakookwá,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Ke tapwāt owimakopun,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, had been believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

FUTURE TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwāt owimakookwá,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ke tapwāt owimakookwá,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ke tapwāt owimakookwá,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta tapwāt owimakopun,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{Kitta ke tapwāt owimakopun,} \quad \text{It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems} \]

\[ \quad \text{&c.} \]

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes, as noticed before at page 85.

x
INDETERMINATE—Inanimate—Indefinite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
tapwátk akámukun, It believes
" akámukunwa, They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwátk akámukunopun, It believed
" akámukunopunee, They believed

PERFECT TENSE.
Ké tapwátk akámukun, It has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Ké tapwátk akámukunopun, It had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwátk akámukun, It shall or will believe
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwátk akámukun, It shall or will have believed.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwátk akámukun, It may or can believe
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwátk akámukunopun, It might, could, would, or should believe
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwátk akámukunopun, It might, could, would, or should have believed.
INDETERMINATE—Inanimate—Indefinite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

†apwâ chikatâo, It is believed
   † chikatâwa, They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

†apwâ chikatâpun, It was believed
   † chikatâpunee, They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê †apwâ chikatâo It has been believed
    &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê †apwâ chikatâpun, It had been believed
    &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta †apwâ chikatâo, It shall or will be believed
    &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê †apwâ chikatâo, It shall or will have been believed
    &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê †apwâ chikatâo, It may or can be believed
    &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta †apwâ chikatâpun, It might, could, would, or should be
    &c. believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê †apwâ chikatâpun, It might, could, would, or should have
    &c. been believed.
164 TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE—INDEFINITE—DIRECT.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwát akâmukúk, (that) It believes
" akâmukúkée, waw, " They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwát akâmukúképe, (that) It believed
" akâmukúképe, " They believed

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akâmukúk, (that) It has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akâmukúképe, (that) It had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akâmukúk, (that) It shall or will believe
&c. or,
It to believe
And,
tapwát akâmukúke, (when) It shall or will believe
" akâmukúkwe, " They shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akâmukúk, (that) It shall or will have believed.
&c. or,
And,
Ké tapwát akâmukúke, (when) It shall or will have believed.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akâmukúk, (that) It may or can believe
&c. or,
And,
Ké tapwát akâmukúke, (when) It may or can believe
&c.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwä chikatäk, (that) It is believed
" chikatäkee, " They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwä chikatäkepun, (that) It was believed
" chikatäkepunee, " They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwä chikatäk, (that) It has been believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwä chikatäkepun, (that) It had been believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwä chikatäk, (that) It shall or will be believed
&c., or,
It to be believed
And,
tapwä chikatäke, (when) It shall or will be believed
" chikatäkwawe, " They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwä chikatäk, (that) It shall or will have been be-
&c. lieved
And,
Kë tapwä chikatäke, (when) It shall or will have been be-
&c. lieved

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwä chikatäk, (that) It may or can be believed
&c.
And,
Kë tapwä chikatäke, (when) It may or can be believed
&c.
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwät akāmukūkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should believe &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwät akāmukūkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should have believed &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Kē tapwät akāmukūk, (had) It believed. &c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwät akāmukun, Let it believe akāmukunwa, Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
tapwät akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, believes akāmukuneyewa, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwät akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, believed akāmukuneyepune, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.
Kē tapwät akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, has believed &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kē tapwät akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, had believed &c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta iapwät akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, shall or &c. will believe
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwâ chikatâkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should be believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kë tapwâ chikatâkepun, (that) It, might, could, would, or should have been believed.
&c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Kë tapwâ chikatâk, (had) It been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwâ chikatâo, Let it be believed
" chikatâwa,
" chikatâwâ, Let them be believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
tapwâ chikatâyew, It, in relation to him, is believed
" chikatâyewâ, They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwâ chikatâyepun, It, in relation to him, was believed
" chikatâyepunâ, They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.
Kë tapwâ chikatâyew, It, in relation to him, has been believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kë tapwâ chikatâyepun, It, in relation to him, had been believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwâ chikatâyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
&c.
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE
Kitta kē tapwāt akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, may or can believe
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could, &c.
would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwāt akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could, &c.
would, or should have believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE
Ā tapwāt akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, believes
" akāmukuneyikee, " They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwāt akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, believed
" akāmukuneyikepunee, " They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.
A kē tapwāt akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A kē tapwāt akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwāt akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe

And,
tapwāt akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
" akāmukuneyikwawe, " They, in relation to him, shall or will believe
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwá chikatáyew, &c. It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwá chikatáyew, &c. It, in relation to him, may or can be believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwá chikatáyepun, &c. It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwá chikatáyépun, &c. It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwá chikatáyik, " chikatáyikee, (that) It, in relation to him, is believed " They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwá chikatáyikepun, " chikatáyikepunee, (that) It, in relation to him, was believed " They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwá chikatáyik, &c. (that) It, in relation to him, has been believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwá chikatáyikepun, &c. (that) It in relation to him, had been believed

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwá chikatáyik, &c. (that) It in relation to him, shall or will be believed
And,
tapwá chikatáyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
" chikatáyikwáwe, " They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akámukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed
&c.

And,

Ké tapwát akámukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akámukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can believe
&c.

And;

Ké tapwát akámukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can believe
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akámukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akámukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed.
&c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát akámukuneyik, (had) It, in relation to him, believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát akámukuneyew, Let It, in relation to him, believe
" akámukuneyewa,
Let Them, in relation to him, believe.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—inanimate—indefinite—inverse. 171

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyik,  
(that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed

And,
Kē tapwā chikatāyike,  
(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyik,  
(that) It, in relation to him, may or can be believed

And,
Kē tapwā chikatāyike,  
(when) It, in relation to him, may or can be believed.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwā chikatāyikepun,  
(that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta kē tapwā chikatāyikepun,  
(that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Kē tapwā chikatāyik,  
(had) It, in relation to him, been believed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyew,  
Let It, in relation to him, be believed

"  chikatāyewa,  
Let Them, in relation to him, be believed.
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

**PRESENT TENSE.**

| Teapwát akámukunookwá, | If or whether It believes |
| akámukúkwa, | If or whether They believe |
| akámukunowakwá, |

**PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.**

| Teapwát akámukunookopuná, | If or whether It believed |
| akámukúkepuna, |
| akámukunowakopuná, | If or whether They believed |
| akámukúkwápuná, |

**PERFECT TENSE.**

| Ka tapwát akámukunookwá, | If or whether It has believed |
| Ke | &c. |

**PLUPERFECT TENSE.**

| Ka tapwát akámukunookopuná, | If or whether It had believed |
| Ke | &c. |

**FUTURE TENSE.**

| Kitta tapwát akámukunookwá, | If or whether It shall or will believe |
| Ka | &c. |

**FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.**

| Kitta ke tapwát akámukunookwá, | If or whether It shall or will have believed |
| Ke | &c. |

**POTENTIAL MOOD.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

| Kitta ke tapwát akámakunookwá, | If or whether It may or can believe |
| Ka ke | &c. |

**PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.**

| Kitta tapwát akámukunookopuná, | If or whether It might, could, would, or should believe |
| Ka | &c. |

**PLUPERFECT TENSE.**

| Kitta ke tapwát akámukunookopuná, | If or whether It might, could, would, should have believed |
| Ka ke | &c. |
DUBITATIVE MOOD. (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

.teipwá chikatákwá, If or whether It is believed
  "     , chikatáwakwá, If or whether They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

.teipwá chikatákopuná, If or whether It was believed
  "     , chikatáwakopuná, If or whether They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwá chikatákwá, If or whether It has been believed
  Ké &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwá chikatákopuná, If or whether It had been believed
  Ké &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatákwá, If or whether It shall or will be believed
  Ká, &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatákwá, If or whether It shall or will have been believed
  Ká ké &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatákwá, If or whether It may or can be believed
  Ká ké &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatákopuná, If or whether It might, could, would, or should be believed
  Ká &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatákopuná, If or whether It might, could, would, or should have been believed
  Ká ké &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teapwát akāmukuneyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, believes
akāmukuneyikwánce, If or whether They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teapwát akāmukuneyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, believed
akāmukuneyikopunánce, If or whether They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwát akāmukuneyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, has believed
Ké &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwát akāmukuneyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, had believed
Ké &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kittá tapwát akāmukuneyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
Ká &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kittá kē tapwát akāmukuneyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.
Kā kē &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kittá kē tapwát akāmukuneyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can believe
Kā kē &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kittá tapwát akāmukuneyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe
Ká &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kittá kē tapwát akāmukuneyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed
Kā kē &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teápwa chikatáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, is believed
   chikatáyikwánee, If or whether They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teápwa chikatáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, was believed
   chikatáyikopunánee, If or whether They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwá chikatáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, has been believed
   Ké &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwá chikatáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, had been believed
   Ké &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
   Ká &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.
   Ká ké &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatáyikwá, If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can be believed
   Ká ké &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed
   Ká &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatáyikopuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.
   Ká ké &c.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwät akämukunotookwā, It believes, I suppose or it seems
akämukunotookwāee, They believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwät akämukunokopun, It believed, I suppose or it seems
akämukunokopunee, They believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwät akämukunotookwā, It has believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwät akämukunokopun, It had believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwät akämukunātookwā, It shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwät akämukunātookwā, It shall or will have believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwät akämukunātookwā, It may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwät akämukunokopun, It might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwät akämukunokopun, It might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of ātookwā throughout all its tenses.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

It is believed, I suppose or it seems

They are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

It was believed, I suppose or it seems

They were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

It has been believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

It had been believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

It shall or will be believed, I suppose it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

It shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

It may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

It might, could, would or should be believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

It might, could, would, or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITORY MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwáit akámukuneyetookwá, It, in relation to him, believes, I suppose or it seems

akámukuneyetookwánee, They, in relation to him, believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwáit akámukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems

akámukuneyekopunee, They, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kë tapwáit akámukuneyeetookwá, It, in relation to him, has believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kë tapwáit akámukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, had believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwáit akámukuneyetookwá, It, in relation to him, shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwáit akámukuneyeetookwá, It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed, I suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwáit akámukuneyeetookwá, It, in relation to him, may or can believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwáit akámukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kë tapwáit akámukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of atookwá throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The Optative Mood is formed by the addition of the same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE INDEFINITE—INVERSE. 179

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwå chikatåyeyetookwå,  It, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems
chikatåyeyetookwånee,  They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwå chikatåyeyekopun,  It, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems
chikatåyeyekopunnee,  They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwå chikatåyeyetookwå,  It, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwå chikatåyekopun,  It, in relation to him, had been believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwå chikatåyeyetookwå  It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwå chikatåyeyetookwå,  It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwå chikatåyeyetookwå,  It, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwå chikatåyekopun,  It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should be believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwå chikatåyekopun,  It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems
&c.
TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate Object. (6th Conjug. um.)

INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát ån, I believe it
Ke " ån, Thou believest it
" um, He believes it
Plur. Ne " ånan, 1. 3) We believe it
Ke " ånanow, 1. 2) Ye believe it
Ke " ånawaw, They believe it
" umwuk,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát å, ty, I believed it
Ke " å, ty, Thou believed it
Oo " å, ty, He believed it
Plur. Ne " åtanan, 1. 3) We believed it
Ke " åtananow, 1. 2) Ye believed it
Ke " åtawaw, They believed it
Oo " åtawaw,

Or,

Sing. Ne tapwát ånapun, I believed it
Ke " ånapun, Thou believedst it
" umopun, He believed it
Plur. Ne " ånanapun, 1. 3) We believed it
Ke " ånanapun, 1. 2) Ye believed it
Ke " ånawapun,
" umopunteck, They believed it
" umoowapun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kê tapwát ån, I have believed it
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kê tapwát å, ty, I had believed it.
&c.
TRANSGITIVE VERB.—INANIMATE OBJECT. (6th Conjug. um.)

INDICATIVE MOOD—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akoon, It believes me
Ke " akoon, It believes thee
" akoo, He is believed by it

Plur. Ne " acoonan, 1. 3 } It believes us
Ke " acoonanow, 1. 2 } It believes you
Ke " akoonawaw, They are believed by it
" akoowuk,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwâta kô, ty, It believed me
Ke " akô, ty, It believed thee
" akô, ty, He was believed by it

Plur. Ne " akôtanaz, 1. 3 } It believed us
Ke " akôtanazow, 1. 2 } It believed you
Ke " akôtaawaw, They were believed by it
Oo " akôtaawaw, ye, ty, Or,

Sing. Ne tapeat akoonapun, It believed me
Ke " acoonapun, It believed thee
" acoonapun, He was believed by it

Plur. Ne " acoonanapun, 1. 3 } It believed us
Ke " acoonanapun, 1. 2 } It believed you
Ke " acoonawapun, They were believed by it
" acoonawapun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoon, It has believed me
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akô, ty, It had believed me.
&c.
FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát án, I shall or will believe it
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwát ánapun, I shall or will have believed it.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwát án, I may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát á, ty, I might, could, would, or should believe it
&c.

Or

Sing. Ne ga tapwát ánapun, I might, could, would, or should believe it
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwát á, ty, I might, could, would, or should have believed it
&c.

Or

Sing. Ne ga kê tapwát ánapun, I might, could, would, or should have believed it.
&c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwát uman, (that) I believe it
" " umun, Thou believest it
" " úk, He believes it.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

Or,

Sing. Ne kə tapwät akoonapun, It had believed me &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwät acoon, It shall or will believe me &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kə tapwät acoon, It shall or will have believed me &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwät acoon, It may or can believe me &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwät akó, ty, It might, could, would, or should believe me &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwät akoonapun, It might, could, would, or should believe me &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne kə tapwät akó, ty, It might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga kə tapwät acoonapun, It might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwät akooyan, (that) It believes me

"  " akooyun, It believes thee

"  " akoot, He is believed by it.
A tapwat umák, 1. 3
   "  " umúk, 1. 2
   "  " umák,
   "  " úkik,
   "  " úkwaw,

   (that) We believe it

Sing.

   A tapwat umapan,
   "  " umupun,
   "  " úkepun,
   "  " úpun.

   (that) I believed it

Plur.

   A tapwat umapan,
   "  " umákepun, 1. 3
   "  " umúkêpun, 1. 2
   "  " umákepun,
   "  " úkikepun,
   "  " úkwâpun,
   "  " umwâpun,

   We believed it

   We believed it

   We believed it

   We believed it

   They believed it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.

   A ké tapwat uman,
   "  " umune
   "  " üke,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " umúko,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " ükwaw,

   (that) I have believed it

&c.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing.

   A ké tapwat uman,
   "  " umune
   "  " üke,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " umúko,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " ükwaw,

   (that) I shall or will believe it

&c.

I to believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing.

   A ké tapwat uman,
   "  " umune
   "  " üke,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " umúko,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " ükwaw,

   (that) I had believed it

&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing.

   Kitta tapwat uman,
   "  " umune
   "  " üke,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " umúko,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " ükwaw,

   (when) I shall or will believe it

&c.

I to believe it

And,

Sing.

   tapwat umane,
   "  " umune
   "  " üke,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " umúko,
   "  " umáko,
   "  " ükwaw,

   Thóu shalt or wilt believe it

"  " He shall or will believe it

"  " We shall or will believe it

"  " Ye shall or will believe it

"  " They shall or will believe it
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

Plur. Ą tapwát akooyák, 1. 3
  "  " akooyük, 1. 2
  "  " akooyük, } (that) It believes us
  "  " akoootchik, } It believes you
  "  " akoottawaw, } They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ą tapwát akooyapan,
  "  " akooyupun,
  "  " akoootepun, } (that) It believed me
  "  " akoópun, } It believed thee
Plur.  "  " akooyákepun, 1. 3
  "  " akooyúkepun, 1. 2
  "  " akooyákepun, } It believed us
  "  " akooyúkepun, } It believed you
  "  " akoootchiképun, } They were believed by it
  "  " akoottáwápun,
  "  " akoottáwápun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ą ké tapwát akooyan,
  &c. (that) It has believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ą ké tapwát akooyapan,
  &c. (that) It had believed me

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kittá tapwát akooyan,
  &c. (that) It shall or will believe me,
  or
  It to believe me

And,

Sing.  tapwát akooyane,
  " akooyune,
  " akoootche, (when) It shall or will believe me
Plur.  " akooyáko, 1. 3
  " akooyúko, 1. 2
  " akooyáko,
  " akoottawáwe, } It shall or will believe us
  " They shall or will be believed
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât uman, (that) I shall or will have believed it
&c.

And, I to have believed it

Sing. Kê tapwât umane, (when) I shall or will have believed it.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât uman, (that) I may or can believe it
&c.

And, I may or can believe it

Sing. Kê tapwât umane, (when) I may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umapan, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kê tapwât uman, (had) I believed it.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. tapwât â, Believe thou it
Kitta " um, Let him believe it
Plur. " útan, tak, Let us (1. 2) believe it
" umook, Believe ye it
" umwuk, Let them believe it.

Inverse.

Kitta tapwât akoo, Let him be believed by it
" akoowuk, Let them be believed by it.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittā kē tapwāt akooyan, (that) It shall or will have believed me &c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwāt akooyane, (when) It shall or will have believed me &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kittā kē tapwāt akooyan, (that) It may or can believe me &c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwāt akooyane, (when) It may or can believe me &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittā tapwāt akooyapan, (that) It might, could, would, or should believe me &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kittā kē tapwāt akooyapan, (that) It might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwāt akooyan, (had) It believed me &c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

FUTURE (Indefinite). Direct

Sing. tapwāt umōdkun, Believe thou it
Kitta um, Let him believe it
Plur. umōdkůk, Let us (1. 2) believe it
Kitta umōdkāk, Believe ye it
Kittā umuwuk, Let them believe it.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwit umwan, I believe it, in relation to him
  Ke „ umwan, Thou believest it, in relation to him
      „ umwiiioo, He believes it, in relation to him
      „ umeyewa,

Plur. Ne „ umwanan, 1.3 We believe it, in relation to him
      Ke „ umwananow, 1.2 Ye believe it, in relation to him
      Ke „ umwanawaw, They believe it, in relation to him
      „ umwiiwuk,
      „ umeyewa,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwit umwa, ty, I believed it, in relation to him,
  Ke „ umwa, ty, Thou believest it, in relation to him
  Oo „ umwa, ty, He believed it, in relation to him
  Oo „ umeyê, ty,

Plur. Ne „ umwaic, 1.3 We believed it, in relation to him
      Ke „ umwaicow, 1.2 Ye believed it, in relation to him
      Ke „ umwaicawaw, They believed it, in relation to him
      Oo „ umwaicawaw,
      Oo „ umeyê, ty,

Or,

Sing. Ne tapwit umwanapun, I believed it, in relation to him
  Ke „ umwanapun, Thou believest it, in relation to him
      „ umwâpun, He believed it, in relation to him
      „ umeyepun,

Plur. Ne „ umwananapun, 1.3 We believed it, in relation to him
      Ke „ umwananapun, 1.2 Ye believed it, in relation to him
      Ke „ umwanawapun, They believed it, in relation to him
      „ umwâpuneek,
      „ umeyepun,
      „ umeyepuneek,
## Accessory or Possessive Case—Indicative Mood.

### Present Tense.

**Sing.** Ne tapwât akoowan,

It, in relation to him, believes me

Ke " akoowan,

It, in relation to him, believes thee

" akoowâc,  

He is believed by it, in relation to

" akooyewa,  

### Plur.**

**Sing.** Ne " akoowan, 1.3

It, in relation to him, believes us

Ke " akoowan,  

It, in relation to him, believes you

" akoowâwuk,  

They are believed by it, in relation to him

" akooyewa,  

**Past or Imperfect Tense.

**Sing.** Ne tapwât akoowâ, ty,

It, in relation to him, believed me

Ke " akoowâ, ty,

It, in relation to him, believed thee

Oo " akoowâ, ty,  

He was believed by it, in relation to him

Oo " akooyê, ty,  

**Plur.**

**Sing.** Ne " akoowâtanâ, 1.3

It, in relation to him, believed us

Ke " akoowâtanâ,  

It, in relation to him, believed you

" akoowâtawaw,  

They were believed by it, in relation to him

" akooyê, ty,  

Or,

**Sing.** Ne tapwât akoowanapun,

It, in relation to him, believed me

Ke " akoowanapun,

It, in relation to him, believed thee

" akoowapun,  

He was believed by it, in relation to him

" akooyepun,  

**Plur.**

**Sing.** Ne " akoowanapun, 1.3

It, in relation to him, believed us

Ke " akoowanapun,  

It, in relation to him, believed you

" akoowapuneek,  

They were believed by it, in relation to him

" akooyepun,  

Or,
PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwân, &c. I have believed it, in relation to him &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwâ, ty, &c. I had believed it, in relation to him &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwanapun, &c. I had believed it, in relation to him &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwan, &c. I shall or will believe it, in relation to him.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwan, &c. I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwan, &c. I may or can believe it, in relation to him.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwâ, ty, &c. I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwanapun, &c. I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwâ, ty, &c. I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him &c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwanapun, &c. I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoowan, It, in relation to him, has believed &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoowâ, ty, It, in relation to him, had believed &c.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoowanapun, It, in relation to him, had believed &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoowan, It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoowan, It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRÉSENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoowan, It, in relation to him, may or can believe me &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoowâ, ty, It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should believe me &c.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoowanapun, It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should believe me &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoowâ, ty, It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoowanapun, It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me &c.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE:

Sing. A tapwät umwuk, (that) I believe it, in relation to him
" " umwut, " Thou believest it, in relation to him
" " umwat, { " He believes it, in relation to him
" " umeyit, { Plur. " umwukeët, 1. 3} " We believe it, in relation to him
" " umwük, 1. 2} " Ye believe it, in relation to him
" " umwák, " Ye believe it, in relation to him
" " umwatchik, { " They believe it, in relation to him
" " umwatwaw, { " They believe it, in relation to him
" " umeyit, { PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwät umwukepun, (that) I believed it, in relation to him
" " umwutepun, " Thou believedst it, in relation to him
" " umwatepun, { " He believed it, in relation to him
" " umwápun, { " He believed it, in relation to him
" " umeyitëpun, { Plur. " umwukeëtepun, 1.3} " We believed it, in relation to him
" " umwukepun, 1.2} " We believed it, in relation to him
" " umwákepun, " Ye believed it, in relation to him
" " umwatchikëpun, { " They believed it, in relation to him
" " umwatwápun, { " They believed it, in relation to him
" " umeyitëpun, { PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. À ké tapwät umwuk, (that) I have believed it, in relation to him
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. À ké tapwät umwukepun, (that) I had believed it, in relation to him
&c.
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwit akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, believes me
" " akoowut, " " It, in relation to him, believes thee
" " akoowat, } " " He is believed by it, in relation to him
" " akooyit,
Plur. " " akoowukep (1.3) " It, in relation to him, believes us
" " akoowuk, 1.2) " " It, in relation to him, believes you
" " akoowak,
" " akoowatchik,
" " akoowatwaw, } " " They are believed by it, in relation to him
" " akoowayit,
" " akooyit,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwit akoowukepun, (that) It, in relation to him, believed me
" " akoowutepun, " " It, in relation to him, believed thee
" " akoowatepun, } " " He was believed by it, in relation to him
" " akooyitepun,
" " akooyépun,
Plur. " " akoowukepuntun,1.3) " " It, in relation to him, believed us
" " akoowukepuntun, 1.2) " " It, in relation to him, believed you
" " akoowatchikepun,
" " akoowatwápun,
" " akoowápun,
" " akooyitepun,
" " akooyépun,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. A ké tapwit akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, has believed me

&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. A ké tapwit akoowukepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had believed me

&c.
FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwuk, (that) I shall or will believe it, in relation to him
   &c. or, I to believe it, in relation to him

   And,

Sing. tapwât umwuke, (when) I shall or will believe it, in relation to him
   umwutche, Thou shalt or wilt believe it, in relation to him
   umwatche, He shall or will believe it, in relation to him
   umeyitche, They shall or will believe it, in relation to him

Plur. umwuketche, We shall or will believe it, in relation to him
   umwûko, Ye shall or will believe it, in relation to him
   umwiko, They shall or will believe it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwuk, (that) I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him
   &c. or, I to have believed it, in relation to him

   And,

Sing. Kê tapwât umwuke, (when) I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him
   &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwuk, (that) I may or can believe it, in relation to him
   &c. And,

Sing. Kê tapwât umwuke, (when) I may or can believe it, in relation to him
   &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me

&c.

or,

It, in relation to him, to believe me

And,

Sing. tapwát akoowuke,

(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me

akoowutche,

" It, in relation to him, shall or will believe thee

akoowatche, }

akooyitche, }

He shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

akoowuke'tche, 1.3 }

akoowúko, 1.2 }

akoowáko, }

akoowátwawe, }

akooyitche, }

akooyítwawe, }

They shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me

&c.

or,

It, in relation to him, to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát akoowuke,

&c.

(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát akoowuk, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can believe me

&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát akoowuke,

&c.

when) It, in relation to him, may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát akoowukepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe me

&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát akoowukepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me.
CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwāt umwuk, (had) I believed it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. tapwāt um, Believe thou it, in relation to him
Kitta " umwāo, Let him believe it, in relation to
" umewyewa, him
Plur. " umwāk, Let us (1. 2) believe it, in relation to
Kitta " umwawuk, him
" umewyewa, him

FUTURE (Indefinite).

Sing. tapwāt umwākun, Believe thou it, in relation to him
Kitta " umwāo, Let him believe it, in relation to
" umewyewa, him
Plur. " umwākūk, Let us (1. 2) believe it, in relation to
Kitta " umwākāk, him
" umewyewa, him

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (Subjunctive.)

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teāpwa t umoowan(w)āi, If or whether I believe it
" umoowan(w)āi, Thou believest it
" ūkwā, He believes it
" umoowūkwā, They believe it
Plur. " umoowākwā, 1.3 We believe it
" umoowākwā, 1.2 Ye believe it
" umoowākwā, They believe it
TRANSLATIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kàtapwát akoowuk, (had) It, in relation to him, believed &c. me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ́tapwát akoowáo, } Let him be believed by it, in relation " " akooyewa, } to him
 Plur. " " akoowáwuk, } Let them be believed by it, in re- " " akooyewa, } lation to him

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teápwát akoowaná, If or whether It believes me " " akoowuná, " " akooyewa, It believes thee " " akookwá, He is believed by it
 Plur. " " akoowákwa, 1.3) It believes us " " akoowúkwa, 1.2} " " akoowákwa, It believes you " " akoowakwa, They are believed by it
### Past or Imperfect Tense

**Sing.** teāpwāt umwapanā,

- "umwupunā,
- "úkepunā,
- } umoskopunā,

**Plur.** umwākepunā, 1.3

- umwūkepunā, 1.2
- umwākepunā,
- umwakepunā,

**If or whether I believed it**

- Thou believedst it
- He believed it
- We believed it
- Ye believed it
- They believed it

### Perfect Tense

**Sing.** Kā tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I have believed it**

- Kē
- &c.

### Future Tense

**Sing.** Kitta tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I shall or will believe it**

- Kā
- &c.

### Future Perfect Tense

**Sing.** Kitta kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I shall or will have believed it**

- Kā kē
- &c.

### Potential Mood

### Present Tense

**Sing.** Kitta kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I may or can believe it**

- Kā kē
- &c.

### Past or Imperfect Tense

**Sing.** Kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I might, could, would, or should believe**

- Kē
- &c.

### Future Tense

**Sing.** Kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I shall or will believe it**

- Kē
- &c.

### Future Perfect Tense

**Sing.** Kē kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I shall or will have believed it**

- Kē kē
- &c.

### Potential Mood

### Present Tense

**Sing.** Kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I might, could, would, or should believe**

- Kē
- &c.

### Past or Imperfect Tense

**Sing.** Kē tapwāt umwanā,

**If or whether I might, could, would, or should have believed it**

- Kē
- &c.
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teápwt akoowapanā, If or whether It believed me
  " akoowupunā, It believed thee
  " akookopunā, He was believed by it
Plur. " akoowākepunā, 1.3) It believed us
  " akoowūkepunā, 1.2) It believed you
  " akoowākepunā, They were believed by it
  " akoowakepunā,

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwát akoowanā, If or whether It has believed me
  Kē &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwát akoowapanā, If or whether It had believed me
  Kē &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát akoowanā, If or whether It shall or will believe me
  Kā &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwát akoowanā, If or whether It shall or will have believed me.
  Kā kē &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwát akoowanā, If or whether It may or can believe me
  Kā kē &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát akoowapanā, If or whether It might, could, would,
  Kā &c. or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwát akoowapanā, If or whether It might, could, would,
  Kā kē &c. or should, have believed me.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teápwać umwawuká, If or whether I believe it, in relation to him 
 umwawutá, If or whether Thou believest it, in relation to him 
 umwakwá, Is or whether He believes it, in relation to him 
 umeyikwá, Is or whether He believes it, in relation to him 
 Plur. umwawukeētá,1.3 Is or whether We believe it, in relation to him 
 umwawuká, If or whether Ye believe it, in relation to him 
 umwawutá, If or whether Ye believe it, in relation to him 
 umwakwá, If or whether They believe it, in relation to him 

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teápwać umwawukepuná, If or whether I believed it, in relation to him 
 umwawutepuná, If or whether Thou believedst it, in relation to him 
 umwatepuná, If or whether He believed it, in relation to him 
 umeyitepuná, If or whether He believed it, in relation to him 
 Plur. umwawukeēte-puná,1.3 If or whether We believed it, in relation to him 
 umwawukepuná,1.2 If or whether Ye believed it, in relation to him 
 umawakepuná, If or whether Ye believed it, in relation to him 
 umeyitepuná, If or whether They believed it, in relation to him 
 umeyëpuná, 
 umwatchikepuná, 
 umwatwāpuná, 
 umwāpuná, 

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwap umwawuká, If or whether I have believed it, in relation to him 
 Ké &c. 

PLUSPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwap umwawukepuná, If or whether I had believed it, in relation to him 
 Ké &c. 

TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teāpwāt akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him, believes me
" akoowawutā, If or whether It, in relation to him, believes thee
" akoowakwā, If or whether He is believed by it, in relation to him
" akooyikwā, If or whether He, in relation to him, believes us
" akoowawukeetā, If or whether It, in relation to him, believes you
" akoowakwā, If or whether They are believed by it, in relation to him
" akooyikwā, If or whether They are believed by it, in relation to him
" akoowayikwā,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. teāpwāt akoowawukepūnā, If or whether It, in relation to him, believed me
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether It, in relation to him, believed thee
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether He was believed by it, in relation to him
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether He, in relation to him, believed us
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether He, in relation to him, believed you
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him
" akoowawukepūnā, If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwāt akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him, has believed me
Kē &c.

PERPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwāt akoowawukepūnā, If or whether It, in relation to him, had believed me
Kē &c.
FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwawukâ, If or whether I shall or will believe it, in relation to him
Ka &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kë tapwât umwawukâ, If or whether I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.
Ka kë &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kë tapwât umwawukâ, If or whether I may or can believe it, in relation to him
Ka kë &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwawukepunâ, If or whether I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him
Ka &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kë tapwât umwawukepunâ, If or whether I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
Ka kë &c.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât ânatoookwâ, I believe it, I suppose or it seems
Ke [ânatoookwâ, Thou believest it, I suppose or it seems
" umotoookwâ, He believes it, I suppose or it seems
Plur. Ne [ânanatoookwâ, 1.3) We believe it, I suppose or it seems
Ke [ânanatoookwâ, 1.2) Ye believe it, I suppose or it seems
Ke [ânawatoookwa, They believe it, I suppose or it seems
" umotoookwânik,
FUTURE TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta tapwát akoowawuká, If or whether It, in relation to him, 
Ka &c. shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta ké tapwát akoowawuká, If or whether It, in relation to him, 
Ka ké &c. shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta ké tapwát akoowawuká, If or whether It, in relation to him, 
Ka &c. may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta tapwát akoowawukepuná, If or whether It, in relation to him, 
Ka &c. might, could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Kitta ké tapwát akoowawuke- If or whether It, in relation to him, 
Ka ké &c. [puná, might, could, would, or should have believed me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne tapwát akoonatookwá, It believes me, I suppose or it seems 
Ke " akoonatookwá, It believes thee, I suppose or it seems 
" skootookwá He is believed by it, I suppose or it seems

*Plur.* Ne " akoonanatookwá,1,3 It believes us, I suppose or it seems 
Ke " akoonanatookwá,1,2 It believes you, I suppose or it seems 
Ke " akoonawatookwá, It believes you, I suppose or it seems 
" akootookwänik, They are believed by it, I suppose or it seems
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât ânakopun, I believed it, I suppose or it seems
    Ke " ânakopun, Thou believedst it, I suppose or it seems

Plur. Ne " ânanakopun, 1. 3 We believed it, I suppose or it seems
    Ke " ânanakopun, 1. 2 He believed it, I suppose or it seems
    Ke " ânawakopun, Ye believed it, I suppose or it seems
    Ke " umwakopun, They believed it, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât ânåtookwâ, I have believed it, I suppose or it seems &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwât ânåtookwâ, I had believed it, I suppose or it seems &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât ânåtookwâ, I shall or will believe it, I suppose or it seems &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ânåtookwâ, It shall or will have believed it, I suppose or it seems &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ânåtookwâ, I may or can believe it, I suppose or it seems &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât ânakopun, I might, could, would, or should believe it, I suppose or it seems &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ânakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed it, I suppose or it seems &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of âtookwâ throughout all its tenses.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwat akoonakopun, It believed me, I suppose or it seems
   Ke " akoonakopun, It believed thee, I suppose or it seems
   " akookopun, He was believed by it, I suppose or it seems

Plur. Ne " akoonanakopun, 1.3) It believed us, I suppose or it seems
   Ke " akoonanakopun, 1.2) It believed you, I suppose or it seems
   " akoonawakopun, They were believed by it, I suppose or it seems
   " ahookakopun, {1t
   " ahookopuneek, {1t

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwat akoonatookwá, It has believed me, I suppose or it seems
   &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwat akoonakopun, It had believed me, I suppose or it seems
   &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwat akoonátookwá, It shall or will believe me, I suppose or it seems
   &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwat akoonátookwá, It shall or will have believed me, I suppose or it seems.
   &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwat akoonátookwá, It may or can believe me, I suppose or it seems
   &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwat akoonakopun, It might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose or it seems
   &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwat akoonakopun, It might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose or it seems
   &c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát umwanatookwá, I believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
Ke " umwanatookwá, Thou believest it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umwáticoookwá, He believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umyeetookwá, 
Plur. Ne " umwananatookwá, We believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
Ke " umwananatookwá, I suppose or it seems
Ke " umwanawatookwá, Ye believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umósitoookwánek, They believe it, in relation to him, I suppose, or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát umwanakopun, I believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
Ke " umwanakopun, Thou believedst it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umwákopun, He believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umyeękopun, 
Plur. Ne " umwananakopun, We believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
Ke " umwananakopun, I suppose or it seems
Ke " umwanawakopun, Ye believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umwákopun, They believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" umyeękopunéeek, 

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwanatookwá, I have believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwanakopun, I had believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwanatookwá, I shall or will believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
&c.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akoowanatookwá, It, in relation to him, believes me; It suppose or it seems
Ke " akoowanatookwá, It, in relation to him, believes thee, I suppose or it seems
" akooyeetookwá, He is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

Plur. Ne " akoowanananatookwá, It, in relation to him, believes us, 1.3) I suppose or it seems
Ke " akoowanananatookwá, 1.2) It, in relation to him, believes you, I suppose or it seems
" akooyeetookwá, They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
" akooyeetookwánee, They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwát akoowanakopun, It, in relation to him, believed me, I suppose or it seems
Ke " akoowanakopun, It, in relation to him, believed thee, I suppose or it seems
" akooyekopun, He was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

Plur. Ne " akoowanananakopun, 1.3) It, in relation to him, believed us, 1.2) I suppose or it seems
Ke " akoowanananakopun, 1.2) It, in relation to him, believed you, I suppose or it seems
" akooyekopun, They were believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoowanatookwá, &c. It, in relation to him, has believed me, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoowanakopun, &c. It, in relation to him, had believed me, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoowanatookwá, It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me, I suppose or it seems
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ke tapwát umwanâtookwâ, I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ke tapwát umwanâtookwâ, I may or can believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwanakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ke tapwát umwanakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Simple Verb, with the addition of âtookwâ throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes, as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akunewew, Plur. (a) Somebody believes it
" akunewun, " (wa) Somebody believes it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akunewepun, Plur. (ee) Somebody believed it
" akunewunopun, " (ee) Somebody believed it

PERFECT TENSE.

Kè tapwát akunewew, Somebody has believed it
" akunewun, Somebody has believed it
FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne ga ké tapwát akoowanātookwā, It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me, I suppose or it seems

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne ga ké tapwát akoowanātookwā, It, in relation to him, may or can &c. believe me, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne ga tapwát akoowanakopun, It, in relation to him, might, could &c. would, or should believe me, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

*Sing.* Ne ga ké tapwát akoowanakopun, It, in relation to him, might, could, &c. would, or should have believed me, I suppose or it seems

INDETERMINATE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akoonanewew, *Plur. (a)* } Somebody is believed by it
" akoonanewun, " (wa) } &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akoonanewepun, *Plur. (ee)* } Somebody was believed by it
" akoonanewuunopun, " (ee) &c.

PERFECT TENSE.

*Ké tapwát akoonanewew, } Somebody has been believed by it
" akoonanewun, } &c.*
PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Ké tapwát akunewepun, } Somebody had believed it
" akunewunopun, }

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akunewew, } Somebody shall or will believe it
" akunewun, }

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akunewew, } Somebody shall or will have believed it.
" akunewun, }

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akunewew, } Somebody may or can believe it
" akunewun, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akunewepun, } Somebody might, could, would or should believe it
" akunewunopun, }

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akunewepun, } Somebody might, could, would or should have believed it.
" akunewunopun, }

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwát akunewik, Plur. (ee)
" akunewúk, (ee) (that) Somebody believes it
" umeek, (ee)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwát akunewikepun, Pl.(ee)
" akunewúkepun, (ee) (that) Somebody believed it
" umeékepun, (ee)

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akunewik, (that) Somebody has believed it &c.
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt akoonanewepun,
" akoonanewunopun,
} Somebody had been believed by it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akoonanewew,
" akoonanewun,
} Somebody shall or will be believed by it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akoonanewew,
" akoonanewun,
} Somebody shall or will have been believed by it

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akoonanewew,
" akoonanewun,
} Somebody may or can be believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akoonanewepun,
" akoonanewunopun,
} Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akoonanewepun,
" akoonanewunopun,
} Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwāt akoonanewik, Plur. (ee)
" akoonanewik, " (ee) (that) Somebody is believed by it
" akoök, " (ee)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwāt akoonanewikepun, Pl. (ee)
" akoonanewukepun, " (ee) (that) Somebody was believed by it
" akoökepun, " (ee)

PERFECT TENSE.

A kē tapwāt akoonanewik, &c. (that) Somebody has been believed by it
PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwát akunewikepun, (that) Somebody had believed it &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akunewik, (that) Somebody shall or will believe it &c.

or,

Somebody to believe it

And,

tapwát akunewike, (when) Somebody shall or will believe it

akunewike, &c.

umeêke,

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akunewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed it &c.

or,

Somebody to have believed it

And,

Ké tapwát akunewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed it &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akunewik, (that) Somebody may or can believe it &c.

And,

Ké tapwát akunewike, (when) Somebody may or can believe it &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akunewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akunewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it &c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát akunewik, (had) Somebody believed it &c.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE. 213

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A kē tapwāt akoonanewikpun, (that) Somebody had been believed by it
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akoonanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed
&c.

or,

Somebody to be believed by it

And,

tapwāt akoonanewik, (when) Somebody shall or will be believed
" akoonanewik, by it
" akoōkē,

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akoonanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by it

or,

Somebody to have been believed

And,

Kē tapwāt akoonanewik, (when) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akoonanewik, (that) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by it

And,

Kē tapwāt akoonanewik, (when) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt akoonanewikpun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt akoonanewik- (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. [pun, should have been believed by it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Kē tapwāt akoonanevik, (had) Somebody been believed by it
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwāt umwan,

Somebody believes it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwāt umwanapun,

Somebody believed it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt umwan,

Somebody has believed it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kē tapwāt umwanapun,

Somebody had believed it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt umwan,

Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt umwan,

Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt umwan,

Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt umwanapun,

Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwāt umwanapun,

Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwāt umoōt,

(that) Somebody believes it, in relation to him
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE. 215

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwáát akoonanewew, } Let Somebody be believed by it.
" akoonanewun,

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

`tapwáát akoowan, Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him`
PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

`tapwáát akoowanapun, Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him`

PERFECT TENSE.

`Ké tapwáát akoowan, Somebody has been believed by it, in relation to him`

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

`Ké tapwáát akoowanapun, Somebody had been believed by it, in relation to him`

FUTURE TENSE.

`Kitta tapwáát akoowan, Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him`

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

`Kitta ké tapwáát akoowan, Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him`

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

`Kitta ké tapwáát akoowan, Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him`

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

`Kitta tapwáát akoowanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it, in relation to him`

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

`Kitta ké tapwáát akoowanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it, in relation to him`

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

`A tapwáát akooweét, (that) Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him`
216 TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE OBJECT—DIRECT.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwát umodtepun, (that) Somebody believed it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát umodt, (that) Somebody has believed it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát umodtepun, (that) Somebody had believed it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát umodt, (that) Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

or,
Somebody to believe it, in relation to him

And,
tapwát umodtche, (when) Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát umodt, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him

or,
Somebody to have believed it, in relation to him

And,
Ké tapwát umodtche, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.
PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát umodt, (that) Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

And,
Ké tapwát umodtche, (when) Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát umodtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát umodtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.
Ké tapwát umodt, (had) Somebody believed it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.
Kitta tapwát umwan, Let Somebody believe it, in relation to him.
TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE OBJECT—INVERSE. 217

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwát akooweétepun,

(that) Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akooweé,

(that) Somebody has been believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
A ké tapwát akooweétepun,

(that) Somebody had been believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akooweé,

(that) Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him,

or,

Somebody to be believed by it, in relation to him

And,

tapwát akooweéte,

(when) Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akooweé,

(that) Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him

or,

Somebody to have been believed by it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwát akooweéte,

(when) Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akooweé,

(that) Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwát akooweéte,

(when) Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta tapwát akooweétepun,

(that) Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
Kitta ké tapwát akooweétepun,

(that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát akooweé,

(had) Somebody been believed by it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát akoowan,

Let Somebody be believed by it, in relation to him.
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teápwat akunewikwá,  
" akunewunookwá,  
" akunewúkwá,  
" umeékwá,  

If or whether Somebody believes it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teápwat akunewikepuná,  
" akunewunookopuná,  
" akunewúkepuná,  
" umeékepuná,  

If or whether Somebody believed it

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwát akunewikwá,  
Ké  &c.  
If or whether Somebody has believed it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwát akunewikepuná,  
Ké  &c.  
If or whether Somebody had believed it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akunewikwá,  
Ká  &c.  
If or whether Somebody shall or will believe it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akunewikwá,  
Ká ké  &c.  
If or whether Somebody shall or will have believed it

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akunewikwá,  
Ká ké  &c.  
If or whether Somebody may or can believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akunewikepuná,  
Ká  &c.  
If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akunewikepuná,  
Ká ké.  &c.  
If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it.
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.
\[
\text{teipwát akoonanewikwá,} \\
\text{" akoonanewunookwá,} \\
\text{" akoonanewúkwá,} \\
\text{" akodkwá,} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody is believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
\[
\text{teipwát akoonanewikepuná,} \\
\text{" akoonanewunookopuná,} \\
\text{" akoonanewúkepuná,} \\
\text{" akodkepuná,} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody was believed by it

PERFECT TENSE.
\[
\text{Ká tapwát akoonanewikwá,} \\
\text{Ké &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody has been believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
\[
\text{Ká tapwát akoonanewikepuná,} \\
\text{Ké &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody had been believed by it

FUTURE TENSE.
\[
\text{Kitta tapwát akoonanewikwá,} \\
\text{Ká &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody shall or will be believed by it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.
\[
\text{Kitta ké tapwát akoonanewikwá,} \\
\text{Ká ké &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody shall or will have been believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
\[
\text{Kitta ké tapwát akoonanewikwá,} \\
\text{Ká ké &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody may or can be believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
\[
\text{Kitta tapwát akoonanewikepuná,} \\
\text{Ká &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.
\[
\text{Kitta ké tapwát akoonanewikepuná,} \\
\text{Ká ké &c.} \\
\]
If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwāt umwa\-wēctā, If or whether Somebody believes it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwāt umwa\-wētepunā, If or whether Somebody believed it, in relation to him.

&c.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwāt akunewetookwā, Somebody believes it, I suppose or it seems

" akunewunotookwā, "

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwāt akunewekopun, Somebody believed it, I suppose or it seems.

" akunewunokopun, "

&c.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwāt umwanatookwā, Somebody believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwāt umwanakopun, Somebody believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

&c.

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigm.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{teapwåt akoowawëtëtu,} \]
If or whether Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{teapwåt akoowawëtepunë,} \]
If or whether Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwåt akoonenewëtookwå,} \]
Somebody believed by it, I suppose
\[ \text{akoonenewunëtookwå,} \]
or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwåt akoonenewëkopun,} \]
Somebody was believed by it, I suppose
\[ \text{akoonenewunëkopun,} \]
or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwåt akoowanëtookwå,} \]
Somebody believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapwåt akoowanëkopun,} \]
Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose

&c.*
TRANSLATED VERB—INANIMATE—DEFinite—DIRECT.

INANIMATE.—Definite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât um,             It believes it
       uumwa,             They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umopun,         It believed it
       uumopunee,         They believed it.
      &c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât úk,       (that) It believes it
"       ûkee, waw, "   They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât úkepun,   (that) It believed it
"       ûkepunee, "   They believed it.
      &c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umeyew,       It believes it, in relation to him
       uumeyewa,        They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umeyepun,     It believed it, in relation to him
       uumeyepunee,     They believed it, in relation to him.
      &c.*

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.
TRANSLATIVE VERB—INANIMATE—DEFINITE—INVERSE.

INANIMATE.—Definite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoo, * It is believed by it
akoowük, They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoopun, It was believed by it
akoopunee, They were believed by it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akoot, * (that) It is believed by it
akoootchik, They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akootepun, (that) It was believed by it
akootepunee, They were believed by it.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akooyew, * It is believed by it, in relation to him
akooyewa, They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akooyepun, It was believed by it, in relation to him
akooyepunee, They were believed by it, in relation to him.

&c.*
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwät umeyik, (that) It believes it, in relation to him "" umeyikee, "" They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwät umeyikepun, (that) It believed it, in relation to him "" umeyikepunee. "" They believed it, in relation to him &c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teapwät umookwā, } If or whether It believes it
" " ukwā, "" umoowakwā, If or whether They believe it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwiit umookopunā, } If or whether It believed it
" " ukopunā, } " " umoowakopunā, If or whether They believed it.
&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teapwät umeyikwā, If or whether It believes it, in relation to him
" " umeyikwānee, If or whether They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teapwät umeyikopunā, If or whether It believed it, in relation to him
" " umeyikopunāee, If or whether They believed it, in relation to him
&c.*
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE—DEFINITE—INVERSE.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwät akooyik, (that) It is believed by it, in relation to him

akooyiktee, They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwät akooyikepun, (that) It was believed by it, in relation to him

akooyikepunee, They were believed by it, in relation to him.

&c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

tēapwät akoowkwā, If or whether It is believed by it
akoowakwā, If or whether They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tēapwät akoowakepunā, If or whether It was believed by it
akoowakepunā, If or whether They were believed by it.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tēapwät akooyikwā, If or whether It is believed by it, in relation to him
akooyikwānee, If or whether They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tēapwät akooyikopunā, If or whether It was believed by it, in relation to him
akooyikopunānee, If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him.

&c.*
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umotookwâ, It believes it, I suppose or it seems
'' umotookwânée, They believe it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umokopun, It believed it, I suppose or it seems
'' umokopunée, They believed it, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umeyeetookwâ, It believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
'' umeyeetookwânée, They believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umyeekopun, It believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
'' umyeekopunée, They believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*

INANIMATE—Indefinite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukun, It believes it
'' umomukunwa, They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukunopun, It believed it,
'' umomukunopunee, They believed them
&c.*

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwât & \text{ akootookwâ,} & \text{It is believed by it, I suppose or it seems}\[4pt]
& \text{akootookwânee,} & \text{They are believed by it, I suppose or it seems}\[4pt]
\end{align*}
\]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwât & \text{ kokopun,} & \text{It was believed by it, I suppose or it seems}\[4pt]
& \text{akookopunee,} & \text{They were believed by it, I suppose or it seems.}\[4pt]
& \text{&c.}\[4pt]
\end{align*}
\]

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwât & \text{akooyeetookwâ,} & \text{It is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems}\[4pt]
& \text{akooyeetookwânee,} & \text{They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems}\[4pt]
\end{align*}
\]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwât & \text{akooyekopun,} & \text{It was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems}\[4pt]
& \text{akooyekopunee,} & \text{They were believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.}\[4pt]
& \text{&c.}\[4pt]
\end{align*}
\]

INANIMATE.—Indefinite.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwât & \text{akomukun,} & \text{It is believed by it}\[4pt]
& \text{akomukunwa,} & \text{They are believed by them}\[4pt]
\end{align*}
\]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwât & \text{akomukunopun,} & \text{It was believed by it}\[4pt]
& \text{akomukunopunee,} & \text{They were believed by them.}\[4pt]
& \text{&c.}\[4pt]
\end{align*}
\]
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât umomukûk, (that) It believes it
" " umomukûkee, waw, " They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât umomukûkepun, (that) It believed it
" " umomukûkepunee, " They believed them.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneycw, It believes it, in relation to him
" " umomukuneyewa, They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyepun, It believed it, in relation to him
" " umomukuneyepunee, They believed them, in relation to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât umomukuneyik, (that) It believes it, in relation to him
" " umomukuneyikkee, " They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât umomukuneyikepun, (that) It believed it, in relation to him
" " umomukuneyikepunee, " They believed them, in relation to him.

&c.*
TRANSITIVE VERB—INANIMATE—INDEFINITE—INVERSE.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwá’t akomukúk, (that) It is believed by it
" " akomukúkee, waw, " They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwá’t akomukúkepun, (that) It was believed by it
" " akomukúkepunee, " They were believed by them.
&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
tapwá’t akomukuneyew, It is believed by it, in relation to him
" akomukuneyéwa, They are believed by them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
tapwá’t akomukuneyepun, It was believed by it, in relation to him
" akomukuneyepunee, They were believed by them, in relation to him.
&c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.
A tapwá’t akomukuneyik, (that) It is believed by it, in relation to him
" " akomukuneyikee, " They are believed by them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.
A tapwá’t akomukuneyikepun, (that) It was believed by it, in relation to him
" " akomukuneyikepunee, " They were believed by them, in relation to him.
&c.*
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwät umomukunookwë,  } If or whether It believes it
   " umomukûkwë,  } If or whether They believe them
   " umomukunoowakwë,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwät umomukunookopunwë, } If or whether It believed it
   " umomukûkepunwë,  
   " umomukunoowakopunwë,  
   " umomukûkwápunwë,  
      &c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwät umomukuneyikwë, If or whether It believes it, in re-
   " umomukuneyikwënee, If or whether They believe them, in
      relation to him
      relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwät umomukuneyikopunwë, If or whether It believed it, in re-
   " umomukuneyikopunwënee, If or whether They believed them, in
      relation to him
      relation to him.
      &c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwät umomukunootokwë, It believes it, I suppose or it seems
   " umomukunootokwënee, They believe them, I suppose or it
      seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwät umomukunokopun, It believed it, I suppose or it seems
   " umomukunokopunee. They believed them, I suppose or it
      seems.
      &c.*
DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
&\text{teipwât akomukunookwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukûkwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukunoowakwâ, } \\
&\text{If or whether It is believed by it} \\
&\text{If or whether They are believed by them}
\end{align*}
\]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
&\text{teipwât akomukunookopunwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukûkepunwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukunoowakopunwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukûkwâpunwâ, } \\
&\text{If or whether It was believed by it} \\
&\text{If or whether They were believed by them.}
\end{align*}
\]

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
&\text{teipwât akomukuneyikwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukuneiyikwânee, } \\
&\text{If or whether It is believed by it, in relation to him} \\
&\text{If or whether They are believed by them, in relation to him}
\end{align*}
\]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
&\text{teipwât akomukuneyikopunwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukuneiyikopunwânee, } \\
&\text{If or whether It was believed by it, in relation to him} \\
&\text{If or whether They were believed by them, in relation to him.}
\end{align*}
\]

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
&\text{tapwât akomukunotookwâ, } \\
&\text{akomukunotookwânee, } \\
&\text{It is believed by it, I suppose or it seems} \\
&\text{They are believed by them, I suppose or it seems}
\end{align*}
\]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[
\begin{align*}
&\text{tapwât akomukunokopun, } \\
&\text{akomukunokopunee, } \\
&\text{It was believed by it, I suppose or it seems} \\
&\text{They were believed by them, I suppose or it seems.}
\end{align*}
\]
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\textit{tapwât umomukuneyeetookwâ}, It believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

\textit{umomukuneyeetookwânee}, They believe them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\textit{tapwât umomukuneyekopun}, It believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

\textit{umomukuneyekopunee}, They believed them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

\&c.*

**IMPERSONAL VERB—Definite.**

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\textit{tapwâ wun}, It is true

\textit{wunwa}, They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\textit{tapwâ wunopun}, It was true

\textit{wunopunee}, They were true.

\&c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\textit{A tapwâ wûk}, (that) It is true

\textit{wûkee, waw}, They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\textit{A tapwâ wûkepun}, (that) It was true

\textit{wûkepunee}, They were true.

\&c.*

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

**INDICATIVE MOOD.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwāt \text{ akomukuneetookwā,} & \quad \text{It is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems} \\
\text{akomukuneetookwānee,} & \quad \text{They are believed by them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems}
\end{align*}
\]

**PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[
\begin{align*}
tapwāt \text{ akomukuneekopun,} & \quad \text{It was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems} \\
\text{akomukuneekopunee,} & \quad \text{They were believed by them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems}
\end{align*}
\]

**SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.**

**PRESENT TENSE.**

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{A tapwā mukúk,} & \quad \text{(that) It is true} \\
\text{mukúkee, waw,} & \quad \text{They are true}
\end{align*}
\]

**PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.**

\[
\begin{align*}
\text{A tapwā mukúkepun,} & \quad \text{(that) It was true} \\
\text{mukúkepunee,} & \quad \text{They were true}
\end{align*}
\]
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tnpwz wuneyew, It is true, in relation to him
" wuneyewa, They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tnpwz wuneyepun, It was true, in relation to him
" wuneyepunee, They were true, in relation to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwâ wuneyik, (that) It is true, in relation to him
" wuneyikee, waw, They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwâ wuneyikepun, (that) It was true, in relation to him
" wuneyikepunee, They were true, in relation to him.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

teapwâ wunoookwâ, } If or whether It is true
" wukwâ, 
" wunoowakwâ, If or whether They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teapwâ wunoookopunâ, } If or whether It was true
" wukepunâ, 
" wunoowakopunâ, } If or whether They were true.
" wukwapunâ, 
\&c.*
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapw}á \text{ mukuneyew,} \quad \text{It is true, in relation to him} \]
\[ \text{mukuneyewa,} \quad \text{They are true, in relation to him} \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{tapw}á \text{ mukuneyepun,} \quad \text{It was true, in relation to him} \]
\[ \text{mukuneyepunee,} \quad \text{They were true, in relation to him.} \]

&c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{A tapw}á \text{ mukuneyik,} \quad \text{(that) It is true, in relation to him} \]
\[ \text{mukuneyikee, waw,} \quad \text{They are true, in relation to him} \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{A tapw}á \text{ mukuneyikepun,} \quad \text{(that) It was true, in relation to him} \]
\[ \text{mukuneyikepunee,} \quad \text{They were true, in relation to him.} \]

&c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

\[ \text{teapw}á \text{ mukunookwá,} \quad \text{If or whether It is true} \]
\[ \text{mukúkwá,} \quad \text{If or whether They are true} \]
\[ \text{mukunoowakwá,} \quad \text{If or whether They were true.} \]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

\[ \text{teapw}á \text{ mukunookopuná,} \quad \text{If or whether It was true} \]
\[ \text{mukúkepuná,} \quad \text{If or whether They were true.} \]
\[ \text{mukunoowakopuná,} \quad \text{If or whether They were true.} \]
\[ \text{mukúkwápuná,} \quad \text{&c.*} \]
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpē wuneyikwē, If or whether It is true, in relation to him
   ,
wuneyikwē, If or whether They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpē wuneyikopunē, If or whether It was true, in relation to him
   ,
wuneyikopunē, If or whether They were true, in relation to him
   &c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapē wunotookwē, It is true, I suppose or it seems
   ,
wunotookwē, They are true, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapē wunokopun, It was true, I suppose or it seems
   ,
wunokopun, They were true, I suppose or it seems.
   &c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapē wuneyetookwē, It is true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
   ,
wuneyetookwē, They are true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapē wuneyekopun, It was true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
   ,
wuneyekopun, They were true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
   &c.*
ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teápwa mukuneyikwà, If or whether It is true, in relation to him
   " mukuneyikwànee, If or whether They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teápwa mukuneyikopuna, If or whether It was true, in relation to him
   " mukuneyikopunànee, If or whether They were true, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwà mukunotookwà, It is true, I suppose or it seems
   " mukunotookwànee, They are true, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwà mukunokopun, It was true, I suppose or it seems
   " mukunokopunànee, They were true, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwà mukuneyeetookwà, It is true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
   " mukuneyeetookwànee, They are true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwà mukuneyekopun, It was true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
   " mukuneyekopunànee, They were true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
**TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate.** (2nd Conjug.)

## INDICATIVE MOOD.

### Direct.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>S. Net ayan, I have it</strong></td>
<td>Net ayə ty, I had it</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayan</td>
<td>Ket ayə ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaw</td>
<td>Oot ayə ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>P. Net ayanan</strong></td>
<td>Net ayətanan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayananow</td>
<td>Ket ayətananow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayanawanaw</td>
<td>Ket ayətawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayuk</td>
<td>Oot ayətawaw</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Present Tense.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>S. Net ayawan</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawəo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayewa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>P. Net ayawanan</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawananow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawanawanaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaywuk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayewa</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

### Direct.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense.</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ā ayayan</td>
<td>ā ayayapan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayun</td>
<td>&quot; ayayupun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayat</td>
<td>&quot; ayatepun, ayəpun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayık</td>
<td>&quot; ayayık kepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayuk</td>
<td>&quot; ayayük kepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayık</td>
<td>&quot; ayayık kepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayatchik</td>
<td>&quot; ayatchik kepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayatwaw</td>
<td>&quot; ayatwápun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawápun</td>
<td>&quot; ayawápun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Direct.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Present Tense.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ā ayawuk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawut</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawukeṭ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawatchik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayatwaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayitepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayepun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Future Tense.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Future Tense</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ayawuke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawutepe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawatepun, ayayitepun,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayête</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawuk'e</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawatchik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayatwaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayitepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayepun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

*Direct.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká, ayawunécă</td>
<td>ká, ayawapanećą</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>(Flat vowel a)</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawunécă</td>
<td>ayawupunečą</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayakwa</td>
<td>ayakopunečą</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawakwa</td>
<td>ayawakepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawükwa</td>
<td>ayawűkepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawakwa</td>
<td>ayawakepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ayawakepunę</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Possessive Case.*

*Direct.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká, ayawukä</td>
<td>ká, ayawukepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawutä</td>
<td>ayawutepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawakwa</td>
<td>ayawatepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayikwa</td>
<td>ayayitepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ayayępunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawukeđä</td>
<td>ayawukełepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawukä</td>
<td>ayawűkepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawakä</td>
<td>ayawatchikepunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayayikä</td>
<td>ayawatwępunę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawakä</td>
<td>ayawąpuńę</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ayayępuńę</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Suppositive Mood—Indic. Mood.

#### Direct.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>S.</strong> Net ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>Net ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>Ket ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayatookwá</td>
<td>ayakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>P.</strong> Net ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>Net ayawananakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>Ket ayawananakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>Ket ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayatookwánik</td>
<td>ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>S.</strong> Net ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>Net ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>Ket ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayetookwá</td>
<td>ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>P.</strong> Net ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>Net ayawananakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>Ket ayawananakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>Ket ayawananakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ket ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>Ket ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayetookwá</td>
<td>ayawanakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Suppositive Mood—Subjunctive Mood.

#### Direct.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ã ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ã ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present Tense</th>
<th>Imperfect Tense</th>
<th>Future Tense</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ã ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ã ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>&quot; ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>” ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawananatookwá</td>
<td>” ayawanateookwá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanatookwá</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
<td>ayawanatawakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[240]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Direct.</td>
<td>Direct.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood.</td>
<td>Indicative Mood.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaw, sing. present</td>
<td>ayamukun, sing. present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawa, plur. tense</td>
<td>ayamukunwa, plur. tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayapun imperfect</td>
<td>ayamukunopun imperfect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayapunee tense</td>
<td>ayamukunopunee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayak, present tense</td>
<td>ayamukük present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayakee, waw tense</td>
<td>ayamukükkee, waw tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayakepun imperfect</td>
<td>ayamukükpepun imperfect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayapunee tense</td>
<td>ayamukükpepunee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayak future</td>
<td>ayamukük future</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayakwawe tense</td>
<td>ayamukükkwawe tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaw, sing. present</td>
<td>ayamukuneyew, sing. present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayewa, plur. tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyewa, plur. tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayepun imperfect</td>
<td>ayamukuneyepun imperfect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayepunee tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyepunee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayik present</td>
<td>ayamukuneyik present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaayikelee tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikelee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaayikepun imperfect</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikepun imperfect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaayikepunee tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikepunee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayik future</td>
<td>ayamukuneyik future</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayikwawe tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikwawe tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indicative Mood.</th>
<th>Indicative Mood.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ayaw, sing. present</td>
<td>ayamukuneyew, sing. present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaw, plur. tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyewa, plur. tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayapun imperfect</td>
<td>ayamukuneyepun imperfect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayapunee tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyepunee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayik present</td>
<td>ayamukuneyik present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaayikelee tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikelee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaayikepun imperfect</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikepun imperfect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaayikepunee tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikepunee tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayik future</td>
<td>ayamukuneyik future</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayayikwawe tense</td>
<td>ayamukuneyikwawe tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Imperative Mood.</th>
<th>Imperative Mood.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayatan, ayata</td>
<td>of ayaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayak</td>
<td>ayak</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayakun</td>
<td>future tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayakük</td>
<td>of ayaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kitta aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaw</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawak</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaawak</td>
<td>future tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaawakük</td>
<td>of ayaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kitta aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Indicative Mood.</th>
<th>Indicative Mood.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayawan, present tense</td>
<td>ayamukunwa, present tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaawakun</td>
<td>future tense</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaawakük</td>
<td>of ayaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kitta aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aya</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayaw</td>
<td>aya</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

241
DUBITATIVE MOOD.
(Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayanewunookwá
" ayawikwá
" ayanewükwá
" ayákwá

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayanewunookopuná
" ayanewikepuná
" ayanewükpepuná
" ayákepuná

Possessive Case.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayaweétá

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayaweétépuná

DUBITATIVE MOOD.
(Subjunctive).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayakwá, *sing.*
" ayawaká, *plur.*
" ayanewukiwá
" ayanewükwá
" ayákwá

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayakepuná, *sing.*
" ayawakepuná, *plur.*
" ayanewikepuná
" ayanewükpepuná
" ayákepuná

Possessive Case.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayayikwá, *sing.*
" ayayikwánee, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayayikopuná, *sing.*
" ayayikopunánee, *plur.*
**INDETERMINATE.**
**SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.**

**Direct.**

*Indicative Mood.*
- ayanewetookwā *present*
- ayanewunotookwā *tense*
- ayanewekopun *imperfect*
- ayanewunokopun *tense*

*Subjunctive Mood.*
- a ayanewikātookwā *present*
- " ayanewūkātookwā *tense*
- " ayākātookwā *tense*
- " ayanewikepunātookwā *imperfect*
- " ayanewūkepunātookwā *tense*
- ayūkepunātookwā
- ayanewike átookwā
- ayanewike átookwā
- ayske átookwā

**Possessive Case.**

*Indicative Mood.*
- ayawanatookwā, present tense
- ayawanakopun, imperfect tense

*Subjunctive Mood.*
- a ayawetātookwā, present tense
- " ayawetātookwā, imperfect tense
- " ayawetētētookwā, imperfect tense
- ayawetētwawe átookwā, tense

**INANIMATE.**
**SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.**

*Definite.*

*Indicative Mood.*
- ayatookwā *present*
- ayatookwānee *tense*
- ayakopun *imperfect*
- ayakopunee *tense*

*Subjunctive Mood.*
- a ayak ātookwā *present*
- " ayakee, waw ātookwā *tense*
- " ayakopun ātookwā *imperfect*
- " ayakepunee ātookwā *tense*
- ayako ātookwā *future*
- ayakawa ātookwā *tense*

**Possessive Case.**

*Indicative Mood.*
- ayayeetookwā *present*
- ayayeetookwānee *tense*
- ayayekopun *imperfect*
- ayayekopunee *tense*

*Subjunctive Mood.*
- a ayayik ātookwā *present*
- " ayayikee ātookwā *tense*
- " ayayikepun ātookwā *imperfect*
- " ayayikepunee ātookwā *tense*
- ayayike ātookwā *future*
- ayayikawa ātookwā *tense*

243
## TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate. (6th conjug.)

### INDICATIVE MOOD.

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne totān, I do it</td>
<td>Ne totā ty, I did it</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totān</td>
<td>Ke totā ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>Oo totā ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. Ne totūman }</td>
<td>Ne totūtāman }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totūmanow }</td>
<td>Ke totūtāmanow }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totūmanawaw</td>
<td>Ke totūtāmanawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwuk</td>
<td>Oo totūtawaw</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*See another form of the Imperfect Tense below, No. 1.*

### SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
<th>FUTURE TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a totuman</td>
<td>a totumapan</td>
<td>totumane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumun</td>
<td>&quot; totumupun</td>
<td>totumune</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūk</td>
<td>&quot; totūkepun, totūp &quot;</td>
<td>totūke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumak }</td>
<td>&quot; totumakepun }</td>
<td>totumak</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumuk }</td>
<td>&quot; totumakepun }</td>
<td>totumuk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumāk }</td>
<td>&quot; totumakepun }</td>
<td>totumāk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totukik }</td>
<td>&quot; totukikepun }</td>
<td>totukik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totukwaw }</td>
<td>&quot; totukwāpun }</td>
<td>totukwaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwāpun }</td>
<td>totumwāpun</td>
<td>totumwāpun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S. Ne totumwan</td>
<td>Ne totumwā ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totumwan</td>
<td>Ke totumwā ty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāo }</td>
<td>Oo totumwā ty }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyowa }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. Ne totumwanan }</td>
<td>Ne totumwātanaw }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totumwananow }</td>
<td>Ke totumwātanaw }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totumwananawaw</td>
<td>Ke totumwātanawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwawuk</td>
<td>Oo totumwātawaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyewa</td>
<td>Oo totumwāty</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*See another form of the Imperfect Tense below, No. 2.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE.</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE.</th>
<th>FUTURE TENSE.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a totumwuk</td>
<td>a totumwukepun</td>
<td>totumwuke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwut</td>
<td>&quot; totumwutepun</td>
<td>totumwute</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwat }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwatepun }</td>
<td>totumwate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumeyit</td>
<td>&quot; totumwitepun</td>
<td>totumwite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwāk }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwākepun }</td>
<td>totumwāke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwāt }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwātkepun }</td>
<td>totumwāt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwāchik }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwāchikepun }</td>
<td>totumwāch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwātchik }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwātchikepun }</td>
<td>totumwātch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwāyit }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwāytepun }</td>
<td>totumwāyte</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwāyewa }</td>
<td>&quot; totumwāyēpun }</td>
<td>totumwāyē</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

244
### INDICATIVE MOOD.

**Inverse.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne totakoon, &amp;c.</td>
<td>Ne totakó ty, &amp;c.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ne totakoowan, &amp;c.</td>
<td>Ne totakoowá ty, &amp;c.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Another Form.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>(No. 1.) Direct</th>
<th>(No. 2.) Possessive Case</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>IMPERFECT TENSE</td>
<td>IMPERFECT TENSE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ne totunapun</td>
<td>Ne totakoonapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totunapun</td>
<td>Ke totakoonapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumapun</td>
<td>tgakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No totunananapun</td>
<td>No totakoonananapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totunananapun</td>
<td>Ke totakoonananapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ke totunawapun</td>
<td>Ke totakoonawapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumopunek</td>
<td>totakóktawapun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwapun</td>
<td>totakówapun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

**Direct.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká totumoowanea</td>
<td>ká totumwapanwea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumoowanea</td>
<td>totumwapanwea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totukwa</td>
<td>totukpwea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumookwa</td>
<td>totumookpwea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
<td>totumoowákwa</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT TENSE</th>
<th>IMPERFECT TENSE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ká totumwakaná</td>
<td>ká totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwakaná</td>
<td>totumwypepá</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

245
### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDIC. MOOD.

#### Direct.

**PRESENT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S. Ne totānatookwā</th>
<th>Ne totānakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ke totānatookwā</td>
<td>Ke totānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumotookwā</td>
<td>totumokopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>P. Ne totānananookwā</th>
<th>Ne totānanakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ke totānananookwā</td>
<td>Ke totānanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumawawatookwā</td>
<td>totumawakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumotookwānīk</td>
<td>totumawakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Possessive Case.

**PRESENT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S. Ne totumwananookwā</th>
<th>Ne totumwanakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ke totumwananookwā</td>
<td>Ke totumwanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāwatookwā</td>
<td>totumwakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyeotookwā</td>
<td>totumeyekopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>P. Ne totumwananookwā</th>
<th>Ne totumwananakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ke totumwananookwā</td>
<td>Ke totumwananakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāwawatookwā</td>
<td>totumwāwakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyeotookwānīk</td>
<td>totumeyeotookwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

#### Direct.

**PRESENT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ā totumanātookwā</th>
<th>ā totumanānakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumunātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumunānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūkātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totūkānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumākātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumākānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumūkātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumūkānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūkikātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totūkikānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūkwāwātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totūkwāwānakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ā totumanānanookwā</th>
<th>ā totumanānanakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumunānanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumunānanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūkānanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totūkānanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumākānanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumākānanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumūkānanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumūkānanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūkikānanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totūkikānanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totūkwāwānanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totūkwāwānanakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**FUTURE TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>totumane ātookwā</th>
<th>totumane ātume</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totumūko</td>
<td>totumūko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumako</td>
<td>totumako</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāwe</td>
<td>totumwāwe</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Possessive Case.

**PRESENT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ā totumwūkātookwā</th>
<th>ā totumwūkānakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūtātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūtānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūtātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūtānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūkātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūkānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūkētātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūkētānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūkātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūkānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūkētātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūkētānakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūkētātookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūkētānakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**IMPERFECT TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ā totumwūnanookwā</th>
<th>ā totumwūnanakopun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanakopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanookwā</td>
<td>&quot; totumwūnanakopun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**FUTURE TENSE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>totumwuke ātookwā</th>
<th>totumwuke ātume</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totumwute ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwute ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwate ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwate ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>totumwūko</th>
<th>totumwūko</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totumwāko</td>
<td>totumwāko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwāte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwāte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwāte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwāte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwāte ātume</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>totumwēte ātookwā</th>
<th>totumwēte ātume</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwēte ātookwā</td>
<td>totumwēte ātume</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

246
### INDETERMINATE.

#### Direct.

**Indicative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totakunewewa</td>
<td>totum, sing.</td>
<td>totumomukun, sing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakunewu’ee</td>
<td>totumwa, plur.</td>
<td>totumomukunwa, plur.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakunepun</td>
<td>totemopun</td>
<td>totumomukunopun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakunempun</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopune tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a totakunewikeye</td>
<td>a totumomukuk</td>
<td>totumomukuk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totakunewu’ee, waw</td>
<td>&quot; totumomukukee, waw</td>
<td>totumomukukee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakunewu’ee</td>
<td>totumomukukun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakunewikeye</td>
<td>totumomukukunopun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakunewepun</td>
<td>totumomukukawwe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totakuniewepun</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Possessive Case.**

**Indicative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totumeyew, sing.</td>
<td>totumomukuneyew, sing.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyew, plur.</td>
<td>totumomukuneyew, plur.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyepun</td>
<td>totumomukuneyepun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyepun</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a totumeyik</td>
<td>a totumomukuneyik</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totumeyikee</td>
<td>&quot; totumomukuneyikee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyikee</td>
<td>totumomukuneyikee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyike</td>
<td>totumomukuneyike</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyik</td>
<td>totumomukuneyik</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumeyik</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### INANIMATE.

#### Definite.

**Indicative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totum, sing.</td>
<td>totemomukun, sing.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwa, plur.</td>
<td>totumomukunwa, plur.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totempun</td>
<td>totumomukunopun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totempun</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a totum</td>
<td>a totumomukuk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totum</td>
<td>totumomukuppe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totumomukun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totumomukunopun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### POSSESSIVE CASE.

**Indicative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totemomukun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totumwa, plur.</td>
<td>totemomukunwa, plur.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totempun</td>
<td>totemopun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totempun</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Subjunctive Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a totum</td>
<td>a totumomukuk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; totum</td>
<td>totumomukuk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totumomukun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totumomukunopun</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>tense</td>
<td>totemopun tense</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### IMPERATIVE MOOD.

**Present Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>tota</td>
<td>tota</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Future Tense.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>tota</td>
<td>tota</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Imperative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Indefinite.</th>
<th>Present</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>tota</td>
<td>tota</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totum</td>
<td>totum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DUBITATIVE MOOD.

*(Subjunctive).*

PRESENT TENSE.

kā totakunewunookwā
" totakunewikwā
" totakunewůkwā
" totumeēkwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

kā totakunewunookopūnā
" totakunewikepūnā
" totakunewůkepūnā
" totumeēkepūnā

Possessive Case.

PRESENT TENSE.

kā totumwawaētā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

kā totumwawaētepūnā

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

*(Subjunctive).*

PRESENT TENSE.

kā totumookwā *sing.*
" totukwā *sing.*
" totumuawkā, plur. *sing.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

kā totumookopūnā *sing.*
" totuēkepūnā *sing.*
" totumowakepūnā, plur. *sing.*

Possessive Case.

PRESENT TENSE.

kā totumeyikwā, *sing.*
" totumeyikwāneē, plur. *sing.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

kā totumeyikopūnā, *sing.*
" totumeyikopūnāneē, plur. *sing.*
### Indeterminate.

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

**Direct.**

**Indicative Mood.**
- totakunewetookwā  \( \text{present} \)
- totakunewunotookwā  \( \text{tense} \)
- totakunewekopun  \( \text{imperfect} \)
- totakunewunokopun  \( \text{tense} \)

**Subjunctive Mood.**
- a totakunewik ātookwā  \( \text{present} \)
- totakunewūk ātookwā  \( \text{tense} \)
- totukek ātookwā  \( \text{imperfect} \)
- totakek ātookwā  \( \text{tense} \)

**Possessive Case.**

**Indicative Mood.**
- totakunewatookwā  \( \text{present} \)
- totakunewunotookwā  \( \text{tense} \)
- totakunewekopun  \( \text{imperfect} \)
- totakunewunokopun  \( \text{tense} \)

### Inanimate.

#### SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

**Definite.**

**Indicative Mood.**
- totumotookwā  \( \text{present} \)
- totumotookwāncē  \( \text{tense} \)
- totumokopun  \( \text{imperfect} \)
- totumokopun  \( \text{tense} \)

**Subjunctive Mood.**
- a totūk ātookwā  \( \text{present} \)
- totūke, waw ātookwā  \( \text{tense} \)
- totūkepū ātookwā  \( \text{imperfect} \)
- totūkepū ātookwā  \( \text{tense} \)

**Possessive Case.**

**Indicative Mood.**
- totumoyeyetookwā  \( \text{present} \)
- totumoyeyetookwāncē  \( \text{tense} \)
- totumoyekopun  \( \text{imperfect} \)
- totumoyekopun  \( \text{tense} \)

249
## IMPERSONAL VERB.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDICATIVE MOOD.</th>
<th>SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Present.</strong> mispoon,</td>
<td>It snows</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Imperf.</strong> mispoonopun,</td>
<td>It was snowing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Perfect.</strong> Kë mispoon,</td>
<td>It has snowed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Pluper.</strong> Kë mispoonopun,</td>
<td>It had snowed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Future.</strong> Kitta mispoon,</td>
<td>It shall snow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fut. Per.</strong> Kitta kë mispoon,</td>
<td>It shall have snowed.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.
*(In relation to him, with reference to him.)*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDICATIVE MOOD.</th>
<th>SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>mispooneyew</td>
<td>A mispooneyik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mispooneyepun</td>
<td>A mispooneyikepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kë mispooneyew</td>
<td>A kë mispooneyik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kë mispooneyepun</td>
<td>A kë mispooneyikepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kitta mispooneyew</td>
<td>Kitta mispooneyik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kë mispooneyikepun</td>
<td>Kë mispooneyike</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kë mispooneyik</td>
<td>Kë mispooneyik</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

250
POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kittap kē mispoon, It may or can snow
    Kittā kē mispoon, That,
    Kā kē mispoon, As
    Kē mispoonke, When
    Kā kē mispoon ? When, where, how?

Imper. Kitta mispoonopun, It might, could, would, or should snow
    Kitta mispoonkepun, That
    Kā mispoonkepun, As
    Kā mispoonkepun ? When, where, how?

Pluper. Kitta kē mispoonopun, It might, could, would, or should have snowed.
    Kittakē mispoonkepun, That
    Kā kē mispoonkepun, As
    Kā kē mispoonkepun ? When, where, how?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta mispoon, Let it snow.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kittap kē mispooneyew
    Kittā kē mispooneyew
    Kā kē mispooneyik
    Kē mispooneyike
    Kā kē mispooneyik ?

Imper. Kitta mispooneyepun
    Kitta mispooneyikepun
    Kā mispooneyikepun
    Kā mispooneyikepun ?

Pluper. Kitta kē mispooneyepun
    Kitta kē mispooneyikepun
    Kā kē mispooneyikepun
    Kā kē mispooneyikepun ?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta mispooneyew.
**IMPERSONAL VERB, continued.**

**DUBITATIVE MOOD (If)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.</th>
<th>SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD. (Accessory or Possessive Case).</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Present.</strong></td>
<td>mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>māspoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Imper.</strong></td>
<td>mispoonookopunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>māspoonookopunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Perfect.</strong></td>
<td>Kē mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kā mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Pluper.</strong></td>
<td>Kē mispoonookopunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kā mispoonookopunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Future.</strong></td>
<td>Kittā mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kā mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kā mispoonookwā ?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fut. Per.</strong></td>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kā kē mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kā kē mispoonookwā ?</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SUPPOSITIVE MOOD. (It seems, I suppose.)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDICATIVE MOOD.</th>
<th>SUBJUNC. MOOD.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>mispoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>māspoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mispoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>māspoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mispoonookunā</td>
<td>Kittā mispoonookunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>māspoonookunā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mispoonookunā</td>
<td>Kittā mispoonookunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>māspoonookunā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookunā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kittā mispoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kittā māspoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā māspoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
<td>Kittā kē mispoonookwā</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

252
**POTENTIAL MOOD.**

| Present. | Kitta ké mispoonookwa  
|          | Ká ké mispoonookwa  
|          | Ká ké mispoonookwa? |
| Imper.   | Kitta mispoonookopuná  
|          | Ká mispoonookopuná  
|          | Ká mispoonookopuná? |
| Pluper.  | Kitta ké mispoonookopuná  
|          | Ká ké mispoonookopuná  
|          | Ká ké mispoonookopuná? |

This form generally takes the flat vowel, or has ká before it (whether).
**IMPERSONAL VERB, continued.**

**SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.**

*(Accessory or Possessive Case.)*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDICATIVE MOOD.</th>
<th>SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Present</strong>. mispooneyeetookwa</td>
<td>A mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Imperf.</strong> mispooneyekopun</td>
<td>A mispooneyikepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mispooneyikepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Perfect.</strong> Kë mispooneyeetookwa</td>
<td>A kë mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Pluper.</strong> Kë mispooneyekopun</td>
<td>A kë mispooneyikepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë mispooneyikepun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Future.</strong> Kitta mispooneyewatookwa</td>
<td>Kitta mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë mispooneyikatóokwa?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fut. Per.</strong> Kitakë mispooneyewatookwa</td>
<td>Kitta kë mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë kë mispooneyikatóokwa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë kë mispooneyikatóokwa?</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>OPTATIVE MOOD.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDIC. MOOD.</th>
<th>SUBJUNC. MOOD.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wë</td>
<td>A wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Wâ (flat vowel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wë</td>
<td>A wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Wâ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kë wë</td>
<td>A kë wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kë wë</td>
<td>A kë wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kitta wë</td>
<td>Kitta wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë wë</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kë wë?</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

254
POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispoonewatookwa
         Kitta ké mispooneyikatookwa
         Ká ké mispooneyikatookwa?

Imperf.  Kitta mispooneyekopun
         Kitta mispooneyikepun
         Ká mispooneyikepun?

Pluperf. Kitta ké mispooneyekopun
         Kitta ké mispooneyikepun
         Ká ké mispooneyikepun?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké wé        Kitta ké wé
Ká ké wé
Ká ké wé?

Kitta wé
Ká wé
Ká wé?

Kitta ké wé
Ká ké wé
Ká ké wé?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta wé mispoon.

The above may be placed before all
the preceding Moods and Tenses.

255
v. kimewun, it rains (at present).
  kimewunopun, it rained.
    a kimewuk
    r. kimewuneyew
      kimewuneyepun
        a kimewuneyik
          kimewuneyikepun
  d. kimewunokwā (ā f. v.)
    kimewükwā
    kimewunookpūnā
    kimewükpūnā
    r. kimewuneyikwā
      kimewuneyikepunā
  s. kimewunotokwā
    kimewunookpūnā
tipiskaw, it is night.
  tipiskapun, it was night.
    a tipiskak
    r. tipiskayew
      tipiskayepun
        a tipiskayik
          tipiskayikepun
    d. tipiskakwā (ā f. v.)
      tipiskakepunā
r. tipiskiyikwā
  tipiskiyikepunā
  s. tipiskatookwā
    tipiskakopun
    a tipiskak ātōokwā
      tipiskakepekun ātōokwā
r. tipiskayeyookwā
    tipiskayekopun
      a tipiskayik ātōokwā
        tipiskayikepun ātōokwā
v. kisinakw, it is cold.
  kisinakpun, it was cold.
    a kisinak
    r. kisinakeyw
      kisinakeypun
        a kisinayik
          kisinayikepunā
    d. kisinakwā (ā f. v.)
      kisinakepūnā
r. kisinayikwā
  kisinayikepunā
  s. kisinatookwā
    kisinakopun
      a kisinak ātōokwā
        kisinakepūn ātōokwā
r. kisinayeyookwā
    kisinayekopun
      a kisinayik ātōokwā
        kisinayikepun ātōokwā
v. wapun, it is light.
  wapunopun, it was light.
    a wapūk
    r. wapuneyew
      wapuneyepun
        a wapuneyik
          wapuneyikepunā
    d. wapunokwā (ey f. v.)
      wapūkā
r. wapuneyikwā
  wapuneyikepunā
  s. wapunotookwā
    wapunookpūnā
tipiskaw, it is night.
  tipiskapun, it was night.
    a tipiskak
    r. tipiskayew
      tipiskayepun
        a tipiskayik
          tipiskayikepun
    d. tipiskakwā (ā f. v.)
      tipiskakepunā
r. tipiskiyikwā
  tipiskiyikepunā
  s. tipiskatookwā
    tipiskakopun
      a tipiskak ātōokwā
        tipiskakepekun ātōokwā
r. tipiskayeyookwā
    tipiskayekopun
      a tipiskayik ātōokwā
        tipiskayikepun ātōokwā
v. nōtāpuyew, it runs short.
  nōtāpuyepun, itran short.
    a nōtāpuyik
      nōtāpuyikepun
    r. nōtāpuyeyew
      nōtāpuyeyepun
        a nōtāpuyeyik
          nōtāpuyeyikepun
    d. nōtāpuyikwā (ey f. v.)
      nōtāpuyikepunā
r. nōtāpuyeyikwā
  nōtāpuyeyikepunā
d. noun. The Optative Mood is formed by placing əd before each of the above, both Present and Imperfect Tenses. The Dubitative generally takes the flat vowel (f. v.), or has əd before it (whether).
IMPERSONAL VERBS. DEFINITE (with respect to time).

v. pipoon, it is winter.
pipoonopun, it was winter.
ä pipook
" pippetto

r. pipoonewey
pipooneyepun
ä piponeyik
" piponeyepepun

d. pipoonookwa (ä f. v.)
pipookwa
pipoonokpunä
pipetto

r. piponeyikwa
piponeyepepunä

s. pipoonootookwa
pipoonookpunä
ä pipookatookwa
" pippettoookwa

r. piponeyeetookwa
piponeyekpunä
ä piponeyik atookwa
" piponeyepepun atookwa

v. meyooskumeew, it is spring.
meyooskumeepun, it was spring.
ä meyooskumeek
" meyooskumekeepun

r. meyooskumeeyew
meyooskumeeyepunä
ä meyooskumeeyik
" meyooskumeeyepunä

s. meyooskumeetookwa
meyooskumeekpunä
ä meyooskumeek atookwa
" meyooskumekeepun atookwa

r. newooskumeeyetookwa
meyooskumeeyepunä
ä meyooskumeeyik atookwa
" meyooskumeeyepun atookwa

v. mispoon, it snows.
mispoonopun, it was snowing.
ä mispoon
" mispoonopun

r. mispoonewey
mispooneyepunä
ä mispooneyik
" mispooneyepunä

s. mispoonootookwa
mispoonookpunä
ä mispoon atookwa
" mispoonpeekun atookwa

r. mispoonetyookwa
mispoonakpunä
ä mispooneyik atookwa
" mispooneyepun atookwa

v. kesikaw, it is day.
kesikapun, it was day.
ä kesikak
" kesikakepun

r. kesikawey
kesikapunä
ä kesikayik
" kesikayikepun

d. kesikakwa (ä f. v.)
kesikakepunä

r. kesikayikwa
kesikayikepunä

s. kesikakowo
kesikakpekunä
ä kesikak atookwa
" kesikakepakw atookwa

r. kesikayetookwa
kesikayekpunä
ä kesikayik atookwa
" kesikayikepun atookwa

v. mikeskaw, it is winter.
mikeskapun, it was winter.
ä mikeskak
" mikeskakepun

r. mikeskawey
mikeskayepunä
ä mikeskayik
" mikeskayikepun

s. mikeskatoookwa
mikeskapunä
ä mikeskak atookwa
" mikeskapakepun atookwa

r. mikeskayetoookwa
mikeskayekpunä
ä mikeskayik atookwa
" mikeskayikepun atookwa

v. yootin, it blows.
yootinopun it was blowing.
ä yootek
" yootekpunä

r. yootineyew
yootineyepunä
ä yooteyik
" yooteyepunä

s. yootinootookwa
yootinookpunä
ä yootek atookwa
" yootekpepun atookwa

r. yootineyikwa
yootineyepunä
ä yootineyik atookwa
" yootineyepun atookwa

KK
v. kissinamukun, it is cold weather.
    kissinamunopun, it was cold weather.
    v. kisastamukun, it is warm weather.
    kisastamunopun, it was warm weather.
    a kissinamukuk
    kisastamukukepun
r. kissinamukuneyew
    kisastamukuneyepun
    a kissinamukuniekik
    " kissinamukuneyikepun
    r. kissinamukuneyew
    kisastamukuneyepun
    a kissinamukuniekik
    " kissinamukuneyikepun
    d. kisastamukunookkwa) (a
    kisastamukukkwa, f. v.)
    kisastamukunookkopun
    r. kissinamukuniekikwa
    kisastamukuniekikpu
s. kissinamununooktokwa
    kisastamukunookkopun
    a kissinamukuk atookwa
    " kissinamukukepun atookwa
    r. kisastamukuneyeetookwa
    kisastamukuneyekopun
    a kissinamukuniekik atookwa
    " kisastamukuniekikpun atookwa
    v. kisastamukun, it is warm weather.
    kisastamunopun, it was warm weather.
    a kisastamukuk
    kisastamukukepun
    r. kisastamukuneyew
    kisastamukuneyepun
    a kissinamukuniekik
    " kisastamukuneyikepun
    d. kisastamukunookkwa) (a
    kisastamukukkwa, f. v.)
    kisastamukunookkopun
    r. kisastamukuniekikwa
    kisastamukuniekikpu
s. kisastamukunooktokwa
    kisastamukunookkopun
    a kisastamukuk atookwa
    " kisastamukukepun atookwa
    r. kisastamukuneyeetookwa
    kisastamukuneyeekopun
    a kissinamukuniekik atookwa
    " kisastamukuniekikpun atookwa
    v. tipiskamukun, it is night
    tipiskamunopun, it was, &
    a tipiskamukuk
    tipiskamukukepun
    r. tipiskamukuneyew
    tipiskamukuneyepun
    a tipiskamukuniekik
    " tipiskamukuneyikepun
    d. tipiskamukunookkwa) (a f. v.)
    tipiskamukunookkopun
    tipiskamukukepun
    r. tipiskamukuniekikwa
    tipiskamukuniekikpu
s. tipiskamununooktokwa
    tipiskamukunookkopun
    a tipiskamukuk atookwa
    " tipiskamukukepun atookwa
    r. tipiskamukuneyeetookwa
    tipiskamukuneyeekopun
    a tipiskamukuniekik atookwa
    " tipiskamukuniekikpun atookwa
v. kissechunomukun, it is swift current.
    kissechununopun, it was, &
    a kissechunomukuk
    kissechunukepun
    r. kissechununokuneyew
    kissechununokuneyeypun
    a kissechunomukuniekik
    " kissechunomukuniekikepun
    d. kissechununookkwa) (a
    kissechunomukukkwa, f. v.)
    kissechununookkopun
    r. kissechunomukuniekikwa
    kissechunomukuniekikpu
s. kissechununooktokwa
    kissechununookkopun
    a kissechunomukuk atookwa
    " kissechunomukukepun atookwa
    r. kissechunomuneyeetookwa
    kissechunomuneyeekopun
    a kissechunomukuniekik atookwa
    " kissechunomuniekikpun atookwa
    v. kissechunomukun, it is snow weather.
    kissechununopun, it was snow weather.
    a kissechunomukuk
    kissechunukepun
r. kissechunomunoyekw
    kissechunomunoyekpun
    a kissechunomukuniekik
    " kissechunomukuniekikepun
d. kissechunomunookkwa) (a
    kissechunomukukkwa, f. v.)
    kissechunomunookkopun
    r. kissechunomuniekikwa
    kissechunomuniekikpu
s. kissechunomunooktokwa
    kissechunomunookkopun
    a kissechunomukuk atookwa
    " kissechunomukukepun atookwa
    r. kissechunomuneyeetookwa
    kissechunomuneyeekopun
    a kissechunomukuniekik atookwa
    " kissechunomuniekikpun atookwa
    v. kissechunomukun, it is snow weather.
    kissechununopun, it was snow weather.
    a kissechunomukuk
    kissechunukepun
r. kissechunomunoyekw
    kissechunomunoyekpun
    a kissechunomukuniekik
    " kissechunomukuniekikepun
### AFFIXES OF THE PRINCIPAL TENSES OF THE FOLLOWING TRANSITIVE VERBS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESENT</th>
<th>IMPERFECT</th>
<th>INVERSE</th>
<th>2nd and 1st PERS.</th>
<th>IMPERATIVE</th>
<th>INDETERMINATE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sakeh ao, he loves him.</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ik</td>
<td>thou-me.</td>
<td>ò-thee.</td>
<td>aw, eët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ik</td>
<td>it</td>
<td>in, itu</td>
<td>ò, itu</td>
<td>aw, eët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Itayim ao, he so</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ik</td>
<td>eyun, itan</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thinks him.</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ik</td>
<td>in, itin</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>wà ty</td>
<td>hook</td>
<td>eyun, itan</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isitissâ wâo, he</td>
<td>wà ty</td>
<td>hook</td>
<td>hoon, hootin</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sends him.</td>
<td>wà ty</td>
<td>hook</td>
<td>hoon, hootin</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>wà ty</td>
<td>hook</td>
<td>hoon, hootin</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusustâ wâo, he</td>
<td>owà ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>hoon, hootin</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whips him.</td>
<td>owà ty</td>
<td>aët</td>
<td>hoon, hootin</td>
<td>èk, èkook, inan</td>
<td>waw, hoët</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>owà ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>oweyun, atan</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sekahât owâo, he</td>
<td>owà ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>owin, atin</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baptizes him.</td>
<td>owà ty</td>
<td>aët</td>
<td>oweyun, atan</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>tâ ty</td>
<td>tik</td>
<td>sin, titted</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I tåo, he says to him.</td>
<td>tâ ty</td>
<td>sit</td>
<td>seyun, titted</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nuku tåo, he leaves</td>
<td>tâ ty</td>
<td>tik</td>
<td>seyun, titted</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>him.</td>
<td>tâ ty</td>
<td>sit</td>
<td>seyun, titted</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Na tåo, he fetches</td>
<td>tâ ty</td>
<td>tik</td>
<td>seyun, titted</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>him.</td>
<td>tâ ty</td>
<td>sit</td>
<td>seyun, titted</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ik</td>
<td>in, itin</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasew ao, he brings</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>it</td>
<td>eyun, itan</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>him.</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>owin, atin</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>oweyun, atan</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>owin, atin</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ak</td>
<td>oweyun, atan</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ik</td>
<td>in, itin</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>ò ty</td>
<td>it</td>
<td>eyun, itan</td>
<td>ék, ókook, owinan</td>
<td>òw, òwik, owin</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ERRATUM.

P. 156, line 19, Pluperfect Tense, for have believed read had believed.
# INDEX.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title-page</th>
<th>1</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A Key to the Orthography</td>
<td>iii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vowel Sounds</td>
<td>iii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consonants</td>
<td>iii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Extract from the &quot;Nor-Wester&quot;</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Lecture on the Grammatical Construction of the Cree Language</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paradigms of the Cree Verb, with its various conjugations, moods, tenses, inflections, &amp;c.</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sakétaw.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Accessory or Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Dubitative Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Accessory or Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Suppositive Mood.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Accessory or Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Accessory or Possessive Case.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Paradigms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot;</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SUBJECT**: Sakehewān

**SUBJECT**: Sakehewānnewew, Sakehewān, Sakehewānukun.
## INDEX.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Accessory or Possessive Case.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condition</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tapuđatākāna.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condition</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Accessory or Possessive Case.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condition</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Dubitative Mood.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Accessory or Possessive Case.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Suppositive Mood.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Accessory or Possessive Case.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tapuđatākanece.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condition</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Index

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Suppositive Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Indicative Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Dubitative Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Suppositive Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Tapwá'takamukun.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conditional</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperial</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Dubitative Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Suppositive Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Tapwá'takanewew.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conditional</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Dubitative Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Accessory or Possessive Case.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Suppositive Mood.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX.

Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optative</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Tapuwaun.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Dubitative Mood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Suppositive Mood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Tapuwdumumukun.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Dubitative Mood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Suppositive Mood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mood</td>
<td>Totakunewew</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dubitative Mood</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Mispoun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dubitative Mood</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive Mood</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accessory or Possessive Case</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**NOTE:** All page numbers refer to the same page, indicating that the page layout is repeated for each entry.
## INDEX.

### Accessory or Possessive Case.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Optative Mood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mood</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicative Mood</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Moods, Tenses, and Accessory or Possessive Cases of the following Impersonal Verbs.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Verb</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Kimewun</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kissstio</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nootpuyew</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tipiskaw</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kiseskaw</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wapun</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pipoon</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mispoon</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kesikaw</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meyooskumeew</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yootin</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mikeskaw</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Affixes of the Principal Tenses of the following Transitive Verbs.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Verb</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sakehao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Itiyimao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isitsiskawio</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pusustiawo</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tapwatowao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sekahatowao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Itao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nukutsio</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naito</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasewao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isitsisahumowo</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kwaskhototowao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keckeskowao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peetokwahao</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Erratum.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Verb</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>261</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>